

Gc
929.2
C6917c
1248442

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00855 7081



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

Collins Family of Caroline

No. 161



Faithfully Yours,
Herbert R. Collins

HISTORY *and* GENEALOGY

OF THE

COLLINS FAMILY

of

CAROLINE COUNTY, VA.

and

Related Families

1569-1954

By HERBERT RIDGEWAY COLLINS



THE DIETZ PRESS, INCORPORATED

RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

1954

COPYRIGHT, 1954
BY
HERBERT RIDGEWAY COLLINS

Printed in the United States of America

Dedication

This book is faithfully dedicated as a living memorial to the memory of our deceased ancestors, who have pioneered their way through hardships and sorrows, that we might follow in their footsteps and enjoy the blessings of their toil and enrich our lives with the fruits of their labor, so as to render the same opportunity for our posterity to prosper after our departure.

1248442

EPIGRAPH:

“A people which takes no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered with pride by remote descendants.”

LORD MACAULAY

Acknowledgements

I wish to express my appreciation to the entire staff of the Virginia State Library and especially to Mr. Marvin Evans, who has shown a great deal of interest in making this work possible. I am also grateful for the abundant help given me by the late Mrs. Pollard, a former member of the staff. My many thanks are extended to Mrs. Larkin G. Glazebrook and Mrs. William H. Knowles, who with vast experience in research work, were always ready and willing to answer any problems which confronted me and there were many. Seldom was it that they did not have an answer and I never gave up until I had consulted them.

I wish to acknowledge the names of Mrs. Mary Lou Beazley, Gallion, Ala.; Mrs. Drucilla C. McCollum, Marion, Ala.; Mr. Van Collins, Gallion, Ala.; Mr. J. Herbert Collins, Gallion, Ala.; Mrs. Buellah B. Collins, Gallion, Ala.; Mr. Charles Wallace Collins, Oxon Hill, Md.; Mrs. Harry Rubey, Columbia, Missouri; Miss Elizabeth Hawes Ryland, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Beatrice Ambrose, Richmond, Va.; Miss Cecilene A. Wright, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. David C. Glascock, Woodbridge, Va.; Mrs. L. H. Beazley, Chester, Va.; Mrs. C. A. Chewning, Doswell, Va.; Mrs. I. H. Jackson, Doswell, Va.; Mrs. T. O. Hyatt, Doswell, Va.; Mrs. Arthur Lee Beazley, Woodford, Va.; and the late Mrs. E. D. Davies, Doswell, Va., who took time to answer my letters of inquiry. Several wrote two or more letters. Without their help this work would have been very difficult.

My many thanks go to the following persons, who most graciously received me upon visits and supplied me with valuable information: Mrs. Maria Scott, Fredericksburg, Va.; Mrs. Katherine G. Collins, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Annie C. Hood, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Susie F. Collins, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Ruth T. Collins, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Eddie Wright, Bowling Green, Va.; Mr. John Wood Smith, Bowling Green, Va.; Mr. George R. Dorsey, Bowling Green, Va.; Mrs. Fred Coleman, Bowling Green, Va.; Beazley Brothers, Milford, Va.; Mrs. Ogenia C. McVay, Penola,

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Va.; Mrs. James B. Collins, File, Va.; Mrs. Rebecca C. Jackson, Ashland, Va.; and Miss Clara L. Smith, Ladysmith, Va.

I wish to extend my appreciation to Mr. W. W. Webb of Bowling Green, Va. for the use of the Collins Family Bible, Mrs. Ed. Leby of Richmond, Va. for the use of Emmaus Christian Church Records, and to Mrs. Annie C. Hood, Mrs. Q. M. Head, Mrs. J. W. Sale of Richmond, Va. and Mrs. Ogenia C. McVay and Lewis G. Collins of Caroline county for loaning other material used in this book.

Mr. T. Elliott Campbell and his assistants have been most kind in making my visits to the clerk's office of Caroline both enjoyable and quite informative.

Telephone calls were made to the following persons: Mrs. Clara C. Gordon, Mrs. Beatrice Ambrose, Mr. Jack M. Davis of Richmond, Va. and Mrs. T. O. Hyatt of Doswell, Va.

Miss Clara L. Smith, Mrs. Ogenia C. McVay, Mrs. T. O. Hyatt, Miss Lou Belle Davies, Mrs. James B. Collins, and Miss Lina M. Wright of Caroline county, Mrs. Rebecca C. Jackson of Ashland, Va., Mrs. Ruth T. Collins and Mrs. Katherine C. Morrison of Richmond, Va., Mrs. Elizabeth C. Liver, Mrs. Buellah B. Collins and Mr. J. Herbert Collins of Gallion, Ala., also Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale, Richmond, Va., and Charles W. Collins, Oxon Hill, Md., have been so kind as to loan pictures of interest for this book.

I am indeed grateful to Mr. Littlebury Calhoun Collins of Washington, D. C. for his contributions in *Burke's Landed Gentry* pertaining to the family. His brother, Mr. Charles W. Collins of Oxon Hill, Md. is responsible for having made available to me the coat of arms used in this volume. He gave a copy to Mrs. Buellah B. Collins, and she sent a copy to Mrs. Annie C. Hood. Mrs. Annie C. Hood loaned it for use in this book.

The Selective Service System and the Census Bureau have been very cooperative in locating persons, who had not been contacted in recent years. And to the many others too numerous to mention, who with their sincere help, made this work possible, my most heartfelt appreciation is extended.

Contents

	PAGE
DEDICATION	v
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	ix
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	xiii
INTRODUCTION	xv
ORIGIN OF THE NAME "COLLINS"	xxi
PART I	
HISTORY AND GENEALOGY	1
PART II	
DEATHS OF MEMBERS OF THE COLLINS FAMILY	109
PART III	
OLD HOMES OF CAROLINE COUNTY	127
PART IV	
WILLS OF CAROLINE COUNTY	141
PART V	
ABSTRACTS OF DEEDS OF CAROLINE COUNTY	171
PART VI	
MISCELLANEOUS	183
Census of 1870—Virginia, Caroline County	186
New Life for an Old Church	188
Caroline Ministers	191
SOURCES OF INFORMATION	193
INDEX	203

List of Illustrations

HERBERT COLLINS	<i>Frontispiece</i>
COLLINS COAT-OF-ARMS	Facing Page xxi
PHOTOSTATS OF OLD DOCUMENTS	“ “ 108

Plate I

Colonial Land Grant to John Collins, Surry County

Plate II

Inventory of the Estate of John Collins, Surry County

Plate III

Estate of John Collins, Surry County

Plate IV

Colonial Land Grant to William Collins

Plate V

Colonial Land Grant to Thomas Collins

Plate VI

Caroline County Chancery Suit, Collins vs. Collins, 1806

Plate VII

Chancery Suit of Collins vs. Collins (continued)

Plate VIII

Division of the Estate of John Collins

Plate IX

Estate of John Collins (continued)

Plate X

Estate of John Collins (continued)

Plate XI

Estate of John Collins (continued)
Note Bearing the Handwriting of Clarissa Todd

Plate XII

Introduction Page from Collins Family Bible

Plate XIII

Family Record Leaf from Collins Family Bible

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Plate XIV

Survey of the Lands of George Todd Collins

Survey of the Lands of "Hickory Grove"

FAMILY PORTRAIT ALBUM Following Photostat Section

Plate I

"Landor", Home of Joseph Todd Collins

Plate II

Robert Wood of Caroline County

Plate III

Susan Wood—Charles Wallace Collins

Plate IV

Sallie Collins Smith, John Walter Collins, Charles Wood Collins and
Joseph Todd Collins, Jr.

Plate V

Mr. and Mrs. John W. McCollum and Two Children

Plate VI

Gallion Baptist Church in Alabama

Plate VII

"Hickory Grove"

Plate VIII

Elizabeth B. Cross and Daughter

Plate IX

Edgar Beauragaude Collins, James Clayton Collins, George Robert
M. Collins, Julian Augustus Collins

Plate X

William Joseph Collins, Charles Lindsay Collins, Sarah Jennetta
Collins, and Margaret Ann Collins

Plate XI

John Welford Collins and wife, Sallie; Ogenia E. B. Collins and
husband, Felix W. Campbell

Plate XII

Group picture of the Family of Chastain Frederick Collins, Sr.

Group picture of the Family of Philip Arthur Beazley, Jr.

Plate XIII

Robert Emmett Collins

Plate XIV

"Hedge Hill", "Popular Grove", "Ideal", and "Green Falls"

Introduction

Parting with this work is to me the same as parting with a long known friend. For three long years, it has served as a constant companion. It all began for the most part in the early part of 1951, when I resigned my position with the Presbyterian Committee of Publication to indulge more fully in college work. Finding I had extra time after college hours, which would have actually been wasted, I decided to explore new fields of interest. Thus, I turned to genealogy. My classes were arranged so as to render me free afternoons which I might spend as I so desired. I planned my free hours as thus: one afternoon I allowed for social engagements at the college, one for research and study at the college, and the other three for research on the family history. This schedule was maintained for three years with slight interruptions only when other duties were very pressing. Most of my research on the family was done in the archives division of the Virginia State Library, although at times I turned to the Virginia Historical Society, and the Richmond Public Library for a more extensive study.

Realizing the handicap of being indoors too much of the time, it became my general practice to walk from the college to the Virginia State Library, a total of 22 city blocks each afternoon, merely for the sake of getting exercise and fresh air. Many times have I turned down rides, only accepting them in extremely bad weather. Some of my free Saturdays were spent in the clerk's office in Caroline county, in search of records not available in Richmond.

My interest in family history was first aroused in early childhood. I was raised in a historical atmosphere. My home, the oldest in Caroline county, was once used as a tavern and later as a store and post office, being one of the earliest post offices in that county. The Wright family, paternal and maternal ancestors, purchased it very early in the 19th century, after it had been

INTRODUCTION

disbanded as a store and the home has been in the same family for about 150 years. Most of the furnishings are the original family antiques and family portraits hold their respectful places on the high walls of the home. Thus I was always very familiar with the history of this side of the family, but little was ever known on the Collins line, since my home and records did not come down from that side of the family. Knowing so little about that side, I became very determined to find the origin of that family. I knew of my grandfather and that was about as far back as I did know. There were no printed sources on this family. I searched endlessly, but none were found. It seemed I had to start from scratch. The old county records were my only hope and the destruction of these had limited the possibilities. The writing was extremely hard to read, spelling was terrible and so was the handwriting, and worst of all the inks had faded with age. With the help of several interested persons at the Virginia State Library, I finally learned what each mark meant. The Morse Code would have been much easier to have learned.

After my work got underway, I read every little scrap of paper I could find in the county records. The hardest job was that of reading the Old Order Books of Caroline county. There were 8,370 pages, and since these seemed to be the best possible source, I read them page by page. They covered the entire Colonial period of Caroline. Sometimes I would search for days and find nothing, but the days I did find material far compensated for the others. Every hour was enjoyed and the musted paper began to smell much better than at first. I guess I acquired the genealogist's taste for old records.

It is distressing that this work was not done many years before I undertook it, for much valuable information has passed from the realms of reality into the mist of another day. The best facts are lost. As Shakespeare once wrote: "The good of man is often interred with his bones, the evil often lives after him". Such is the way with records. Only law suits, etc. live to give us a pic-

INTRODUCTION

ture of the remote deeds of our ancestors. Not knowing any more than found, I have in no way attempted to build up heroes nor generate family worship as such. That is not my attempt in this work. I have presented the data just as I found it and you can interpret it to suit your own taste. The work is now at your disposal to read and enjoy.

Many facts have been omitted because I have been unable to locate interested descendants. But the ones whom I did locate have been most interested and I am indeed grateful for their splendid cooperation. Any information which I have omitted I would appreciate receiving now or later. If enough persons seem interested and I can gather more data, it is my intent to bring out a revised edition in 1975 or thereabouts. However at this point, it can only be more than a mere speculation. Any pictures which any descendant can give the author will be kept along with other relative records. In this way one can preserve records otherwise scattered about and sooner or later destroyed.

I am already engaged in the preparation of two more books which I will publish at a later date and which I will entitle: "The Campbells of Caroline" and "The Wright Kindred of Green Falls". There may be others later. Additional studies depend on the success of the present ones. Much has already been gathered but many facts are still yet to be found. A third book is now being prepared as a joint compilation on the Tod family of Caroline county. If any persons are interested in any of the above books I would appreciate hearing from them.

I have studied the Spotsylvania county line of the Collins family, but have made no attempt to include it in this book. It looks as though they are of the same origin. Both seemed to have been connected with the King and Queen county branch. Only the ones who went from Caroline into Spotsylvania are included in this volume.

I have tried to eliminate any mistakes which might occur in this volume, but dates are very confusing and are quite often

INTRODUCTION

found to be in error. No work of this type has ever been completed without some mistakes, but it is my sincere hope that they have been reduced to a minimum. The work has been compiled by generations. The letters A, B, C, etc. denote the order of birth in a family except where otherwise noted. Persons are usually listed twice, once under the heading of their parents' name and again when they are the head of a family. This has been my general practice throughout the book. The numbers 1, 2, 3, etc. denote the order in which each person appears in my book. Except for purpose of compilation, this number means absolutely nothing.

I have used the following abbreviations in this book: T. S. R. for Tombstone Records and F. B. R. for Family Bible Records.

There have been some persons interested in using this book to join the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution. For the sake of those interested, I have documented the Tod line. All descendants of Clarissa Tod or Todd may use this line. I would suggest that they stick to this line as it is already acceptable to this national organization. It is hoped that many more may become interested in joining such an organization to boast the family name.

In my search through the county I have found quite a few places where the name "Collins" is very closely connected. Among them was Collins Crossing located $1\frac{1}{4}$ miles southeast of Woodford on the Richmond, Fredericksburg, and Potomac Railroad between Rixey and Woodford. Because I found no appropriate place for this in the main text, it has been omitted; thus I include it here.

The publication of this work has been a severe financial risk. The cost of setting up a type is very high, especially for a book of this kind. If 500 copies are sold I will feel justified in having done the work, otherwise my expenses will not be covered. I have not taken into account the cost of my labor, for if I did, the book would run beyond all reason. However if the copies are sold, I will feel my time has not been wasted.

INTRODUCTION

In closing my introduction I would like to enclose the following lines from a Chinese proverb: "To forget one's ancestors is like a tree without roots, a brook without water".

HERBERT R. COLLINS.

Kidds Fork, Caroline county, Va., April 12, 1954.

Collins Motto translated from Latin: "With the help of God and perseverance, Make your deeds ring true to your words."



Collins

Origin of the Name "Collins"

If one looks "Collins" up in Webster's New International Dictionary, the following meaning will be found: "a bread and butter letter in Britain". Like all other names, there are many theories as to the origin of the name "Collins".

For thousands of years after the invention of spoken language, first or given names were the only designations that men and women bore. At this time the world was less populated and there was no need for more than one name. It was not until about nine hundred years ago that hereditary surnames were actually used. It was added to a baptismal or Christian name to make it more specific and to indicate family relationship. The origin of these surnames arose from several sources, such as: those formed from the given name of the sire; those arising from bodily or personal characteristics; those arising from the locality or place of residence; and those arising from the occupation of the person. True surnames, in the sense of hereditary designations, date in England from about the year 1000. By the twelfth century hereditary names were commonly known in England, but even by 1465, they had not become universal. During the reign of Edward V. a law was passed making it compulsory for certain Irish to take upon themselves a surname from some Town, or Color, or Art, or Science, or Office. Since the name "Collins" is of Irish origin, it may have been at this time that it was first adopted.

A. W. Dellquest states the following concerning the origin of the name: "Collins and Collings, the son of Collin. The name 'Collin' is a diminutive form of Nicholas *Nicolas*. Nicholas is derived from the Greek and means 'victorious army'. In some instances Collins may be a variant of Collinus, a Latinized form of the name Knollys. The name 'Collins' occurs in Domesday Book (1086), in that case a probable derivative of the Saxon name 'Colling'." (*These Names of Ours*, p. 82).

JOHN COLLINS was born in England about 1569. He lived in the Town or Parish of Maidstone, Kent county, England.

"In the reign of King Charles I, Maidstone seems to have remained in the King's hands; for that Prince, by his let. pat. February 27, 1631, granted to John Collins the office of the Keeper of the house or goal of Maidstone, and the custody of all prisoners there to hold during his life." (*Hist. of Kent County, England*, vol. 2, p. 110) John Collins died in Kent county, England in 1644 and by his will devised to his son, John Collins his patent or grant of the King's goal in Maidstone, with all the irons, implements, fees, and appurtenances.

2. JOHN COLLINS, son of John Collins of Maidstone, Kent county, England, went from Kent county, England, in 1655 and settled in Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry county, Virginia. (*Burke's Landed Gentry*, 1939) This parish was named for Christopher Lawne, who settled at the mouth of the creek in 1619. On October 2, 1655, George Frizell and Thomas Moore of Northampton county, Virginia, received 650 acres of land for paying the way of John Collins and others from England. (*Land Patents*, p. 10)

Land obtained this way was spoken of as the "headright" system, in which each immigrant and each person who paid the immigrant's way over received 50 acres. As a planter became more prosperous, it was easy for him to obtain more headrights and thus enlarge his landholdings, which later developed into the large tobacco plantations of 18th. Century Virginia.

These immigrants became known as indentured servants, serving the one who paid their way over. However, many served little if any time. Of these indentured servants, some had criminal records, some were poor and unfortunate and still others were not indentured servants at all in the sense of the word, but were brought over by relatives in the New World, who had earlier crossed the Atlantic and established homesteads in Virginia. English children were often kidnapped from the lower

classes and sold into servitude. A fifth class were known as "political prisoners", who were sold under indenture. Following 1649, a sixth class settled in Virginia. These were known as "Cavaliers", who were adherents of the king and sought safety in Virginia after the "Roundheads" or supporters of the Parliament overthrew and executed King Charles I in 1649. With the coming of this group, by 1652, the population of the colony in Virginia had grown to an estimated 20,000. According to the date of his arrival in 1655, and his associations with King Charles I, John Collins was probably one of this latter group known as "Cavaliers".

It must have been a rude transition from the high civilization to which he was accustomed to what was then a magnificent wilderness filled with savage beast and scarcely less savage men. But the family seemed to prosper and received large land grants. They were active in business, held offices of importance, and grew in wealth in Surry and adjoining counties.

In the period 1634 to 1650, about the period of John Collins' arrival into the colony of Virginia, the average holdings of land was 446 acres. In the latter part of that century it was 674 acres. It was not until the 18th. Century, that estates of more than 5,000 acres became common.

Upon his arrival, John Collins married Elizabeth Caufield, only daughter of William Caufield and Dorcas, his wife, of the Parish of Chippoakes in Surry county. Elizabeth Caufield had one brother, Captain Robert Caufield, as listed in 1654. (*Wm. and Mary Quarterly*, series 1, vol. 7, p. 310-11)

William Caufield owned land and lived in Chippoakes Parish in Surry county. Records show that this parish was named for Chippoakes Creek, which flowed nearby and which was so called by the Indians. William Caufield also owned 1,950 acres of land in Southwark Parish in the same county, in Hog Island main. (*Hening's Statutes At Large*, vol. 7, p. 514-15) This land was so called because, at this point on the James River, the settlers kept their hogs in 1608. When abandoning Jamestown in June, 1610, the settlers stopped at this Island for a night. The

next morning, they met a messenger from Governor Lord Delaware and returned to Jamestown. This land passed from William to his son, Robert Caufield, who left it to his nephew, William Steward. (same ref. as above)

Robert Caufield married Elizabeth Allen, sister of Arthur Allen. (*Wm. and Mary Quarterly*, series 1, vol. 7, p. 310-11) On June 28, 1642, Robert Caufield was appointed Justice of Peace in Surry county. His brother-in-law, Arthur Allen, served the same post with him. (*Orders, Wills, Deeds, Surry County, 1671-1684*, p. 446) The name of Robert Caufield is found quite often in the Record Books of Surry county. "The will of Capt. Robert Caufield of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry county, names: niece Elizabeth, wife of William Holt; niece Mary, wife of James Bruton; nephew John Seward; legacy to Mary, daughter of Charles Williams, to Mrs. Mary Holt 15 pounds sterling; legacies to Frances, daughter of Francis Mason, Elizabeth, daughter of Arthur Allen, to Katherine and James, children of Arthur Allen, to Mrs. Elizabeth Holt, Wm. Hancocke and his wife, to Samuel Newton, John Collins and wife Elizabeth. Dated January 2, 1691, proved January 19, 1691." (*Wm. and Mary Quarterly*, series 1, vol. 7, p. 310-11)

Arthur Allen came to Surry county rather early in the 17th. Century. Two of the most prominent and oldest homes in Surry county were built by him. "Bacon's Castle" was built by him in 1655. In Bacon's Rebellion of 1676, this house was seized by a party of rebels and fortified. On Dec. 29, 1676, it was captured by sailors from a ship in the James River who were engaged in putting down the rebellion. Arthur Allen and Robert Caufield were with Governor Berkeley. Robert Caufield's house was also seized and held as sub-headquarters. Bacon's men were finally driven out on December 28, 1677. Afterwards Allen and Caufield brought suit against some of the participants for damages. John Goring of Lawnes Creek, was ordered to pay Robert Caufield 2,702 pounds of tobacco on May 1, 1677.

"Claremont" is a part of the handsome estate of 12,000 acres granted in 1649 to Arthur Allen, Justice of Surry, Speaker of the

House of Burgesses in 1688, and who married Catherine, daughter of Burgess Lawrence Baker of Surry. (*Historic Va. Homes and Churches*, p. 60) "Claremont" was built some years later by this Arthur Allen, rumored to be a prince.

In the session of 1657-8 for the House, the only new Burgess was Captain William Caufield. In 1654, Major Robert Shepard sold "Lieutenant" William Caufield 1,100 acres of land. This was afterwards confirmed to him in a patent dated March 4, 1656 in which he was called "Captain" William Caufield. The land was located on Lawnes Creek and had been originally patented by William Spencer. In his next patent, for 550 acres, dated January 24, 1662, he is designated as "Major" William Caufield. Major Caufield also represented Surry in the House in 1659 and 1660. He died interstate in 1676, leaving his wife, Dorcas; one son Robert and one daughter Elizabeth. (*Colonial Surry*)

John Collins lived in Lawnes Creek Parish up until the time of his death. From 1680 to 1686, one finds listed in the Tithables in Lawnes Creek Parish, that Phill Shelley, John Bame, Andrew Browne, Demis Rethden and Xto. Smith, at different times lived with John Collins. Like his father-in-law, William Caufield, he too owned land in Southwark Parish in Surry county. Roger Williams and Mary, his wife, for 4,500 pounds of legal tobacco paid and secured to be paid by John Collins, did give, grant, and devise to the said John Collins, 200 acres of land in Southwark Parish in Surry county on September 7, 1682. This same land was bought by Williams from Samuel Swann on March 4, 1680. (*Orders, Deeds, Wills, Surry County, 1671-84*, p. 320, 500)

It is very distressing that so little was recorded on John Collins, but there was much which the author found on his wife's family and it was included as a matter of interest. However, it is fortunate that there is a record of the inventory of John Collins' estate in an old Deed Book of Surry County. It was dated January 18, 1693, the month and year of his death. His estate was divided and portions given to the following persons: John Tooke, William Goodman, Robert Lane, John Seward,

George Blow, Joseph Thrope, Samuel Newton and Arthur Allen for the use of his sister Caufield. (*Surry County Deed Book, 1694-1769*, part 1, p. 12, 34, 84, 97) Among John and Elizabeth Collins' issue was one son, William Collins.

3. WILLIAM COLLINS, son of John Collins of Surry county, left Surry county, which was formed in 1652 from James City county, and took up residence in King and Queen county in 1691. (*Burkes Landed Gentry*, 1939) King and Queen county was formed in this year, thus the new county, which was earlier a part of New Kent county, attracted his attention. On October 20, 1691, William Collins and Timothy Coniers received a Colonial land grant for 620 acres near George Dillard's plantation, thense to the mouth of Cole Spring Branch. On March 30, 1691, Edward and John Lewis sold 352 acres to William Collins and Timothy Coniers. This land was granted Edward and John Lewis earlier on April 21, 1690. (*King and Queen Land Patents*, book 8, p. 209) In the offices of Great Britain, William Collins, corn't, is listed in a Declaration of Inhabitants of King and Queen county, Virginia, dated 1701/2.

William Collins is thought to have married Ann Wilds, widow of Thomas Wilds of nearby Isle of Wight county. (*County Court Note Book, Ljungstedt*, vol. 2, p. 2) Among his issue was one son, John Collins. (*Burkes Landed Gentry*) It is not known for certain how many more children he had, but the Collins' of Spotsylvania and Caroline county seem closely connected with this King and Queen county family. This John Collins did come to Caroline county later, but he was preceded by James, Thomas, and William. His connections in Caroline with the above mentioned were very close and the author feels sure they were brothers, but since the earlier records of both King and Queen county and Caroline county were destroyed during the War Between the States, there is no way to prove their relationship. The old Order Books have given many clues, but nowhere is it stated for a fact. The author, in consideration of genealogical procedures, would not at this point venture to say they were brothers. However since this work covers the entire

Family of Caroline county and for purposes of orderly arrangement, they will be assumed brothers.

4a. JAMES COLLINS, son of William Collins of King and Queen county (?) came to Caroline before 1734. In the Order Book of Caroline, page 158, dated September 12, 1734, James Collins acknowledged his deeds of lease and release to Thomas Collins, which on his motion was recorded. On page 275 of the same book, James Collins is appointed to appraise the estate of Abraham Brown. On May 14, 1737, James Stapp entered suit against James Collins. Collins was found not guilty and the case was dismissed without paying the cost of court. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 420, 428) In the same book, on pages 452 and 524, one finds James Collins overseer of a gang who cleared roads in Caroline and received pay from that county. In the Order Book of Caroline, dated April, 1743, page 98, one finds the following : "On the return of the viewers its ordered that the road be cleared from New Church into the said road by Richard Hewlett's as the same is laid off, that James Collins be surveyor of the said road, that the people at Colo. Braxton's quarter, William Stone's, Joseph Butler's, George Tribble's, Moses Kernall's and any other, Robert Spanish, gent. shall think convenient do assist the said surveyor in clearing the said road and keeping the same in repair according to law". On May 11, 1744, Thomas White replaced James Collins as overseer of the road from Douge Town Bridge, but James' men continued as workmen. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 271) On June 11, 1766, "the Last Will and Testament of James Collins, deceased, was proved by the oath of John Woolfolk and Paul Thilman, witnesses thereto; John Collins, executor therein named having taken the oath and given bond as the law directs, certificate in due form is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof". It was "ordered that James Dismuker, Richard Woolfolk, William Southworth, and Thomas Laughlin or any three of them being first sworn before some Justice of Peace of this county do appraise in current money, the slaves and personal Estate of James Collins, de-

ceased, and return same to court". (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 299)

Just who James Collins married is not known, but in the *Order Book of Caroline*, we find the following article concerning a widow, who is sure to have been his widow. It reads: "The persons appointed to review and report the conveniences and inconveniences attending the road petitioned for by Thomas Jones this day (being June, 1767) reported as followeth to Wit: Pursuant to an order of Caroline county court we the subscribers have viewed the road petitioned for by Thomas Jones, Likewise the road which if now made for us, of which the Widow Collins insists should be the way, but in our opinions it's so intricate that without a great deal of Labour it cannot be made passable for carts and waggons, the way Jones insist on is a very good way, going through the Widow Collins' cornfield and between two rows of apple trees which will not prejudice Mrs. Collins but assess cornhills and that Mr. Jones is willing to make bars or gates at his own expense until decreed next and then to have a lane for Your Petitioner or lay the ground open. William Barker, William Johnson, Thomas Laughlin. (signed) It is ordered that the way be established agreeable to said report." (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 508)

There is no record found of this James Collins having had any children.

5b. THOMAS COLLINS, SR., son of William Collins of King and Queen county (?) came to Caroline county before 1735. It is believed his brother, James was the first to come and he was soon followed by Thomas. Caroline, about this time, was a relatively new county, having been formed from King William, King and Queen, and Essex counties in 1727.

On September 12, 1734, Henry White and Mary, his wife, acknowledged a deed to Thomas Collins. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 158) On that same date James Collins acknowledged a deed to Thomas Collins. This land was situated on or near Doge (also spelled "Dounge" and "Doeg") Town Branch, which is just across the river from where the town of Milford

today stands. The name was derived from the "Dodge Indians", who fled to this territory and settled after a battle and split-up of the tribe further up the country.

The Doeg Indians found in the vicinity of Stafford county were the ones responsible for having set off the great Bacon's Rebellion. These Indians killed an English herdsman. The whites then planned an attack on these Indians, but by mistake attacked the nearby friendly Susquehannaughs, killing some fourteen before realizing the horrible mistake. The Susquehannaughs, in revenge, attacked and killed settlers in Maryland and Virginia. Then the whites planned another attack, this time using the Militia. The Indians held there for about six weeks and escaped one night, killing the sleeping guards and making their way across the Potomac. Many went as far as the York and James Rivers. Altogether they had suffered the loss of six chiefs. The two states condemned the action the Militia had taken. Bacon, in a effort to get even with the Governor, collected a gang in revenge and set out in what has been known as "Bacon's Rebellion".

The first white man to settle in this Indian Country around Milford was Robert Farish. On April 22, 1718, he was granted 1,540 acres of land on the southside of the Mattaponi (now spelled "Mattaponi") River, including the "Doeg Indian Town". (*Patent Book 10*, p. 372) This spelling of Doge Town is the oldest found, and is probably the nearest to the original Indian spelling. This grant was before Caroline was formed as a county, and "Doeg Indian Town" was then a part of King William county. It was still an Indian frontier and Robert Farish was all over on that side of the river by himself to battle as best he could with the Indians.

His next neighbor came on February 21, 1720. On that date, George Braxton was granted 1,000 acres on both sides of Mayes Swamp about two miles above the "Doeg Indian Town". (*Patent Book 11*, p. 52) He was soon followed by James Jones, who on July 9, 1724, was granted 350 acres on the southside of the Mattaponi River and on the southwest side of the "Doeg-Town

Branch", adjoining the lands of John Baylor, who was the next nearest neighbor. (*Patent Book 12*, p. 47)

When James and Thomas Collins came to this section of Caroline, they found this little settlement already established across the river from where the town of Milford today stands. The Indians were still remaining, but had been conquered and pushed out somewhat. But with such a reception in a relatively wild territory, one can imagine the courage and bravery possessed by our ancestors who pioneered the pathways of the counties. The part of "Doge Indian Town Branch" which Thomas Collins acquired was a portion of that earlier possessed by Robert Farish. So here, tucked away neatly in the corner of Caroline, lay the "Cradle of the Collins Family of Caroline County".

On August 12, 1740, Thomas Collins was granted by King George of England and Ireland, 90 acres of land to join his other land on "Doeg Town Branch". (*Patent Book 19*, p. 714) This was probably a tract of land not claimed at that time and granted to Thomas Collins to straighten out his certain tract of land.

At a court held in Caroline county, April, 1760, Thomas Collins, with the approbation of the court bound himself by an indenture to Mordecai Redd. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 102) On May 13, 1737, Daniel White and Mary, his wife, acknowledged their deeds of lease and release of land to Thomas Collins. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 415) On page 307 of that same Order Book, one finds that Thomas Collins owned and paid taxes on a Negro boy, Harry, adjudged to be ten years old. He apparently owned other slaves then too, but for one reason or another no record has been preserved of them. However when he died they appraised the value of his personal property and Negro slaves. In *Elliott Campbell's Colonial Caroline*, he states that Thomas Collins was a wealthy planter during Dinwiddie's rule. In the *Old Order Books of Caroline*, one finds Thomas Collins and James Collins serving on the jury a number of times.

On December 8, 1745, one finds where Thomas Collins bought land from John Baylor and Frances, his wife, and sold the same

land to John Jones. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 544) In November, 1744, Thomas Collins and Ann, his wife, acknowledged a deed to John Clark. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 318) In May, 1749, Thomas Collins is appointed overseer of the road in Caroline, in the room of Thomas White. He remained overseer until May, 1768, when he resigned and was replaced by Thomas Jones. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 148, 145)

Thomas Collins appears in a court suit in Caroline with James Farish in November, 1768. This case was dismissed with cost. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 145) In October, 1770, an indenture of apprenticeship between John Mills and Thomas Collins was read and approved in court. This could have well been his son, Thomas, for he would have more likely been serving as apprentice. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 99)

Thomas Collins, Sr. died in 1774. His will was proved by John Collins and James Collins, two of the witnesses thereto. Thomas Collins, Jr. was one of the executors. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 466) Robert Mickleberry, Joseph Campbell, Robert Chandler, and John Hampton were appointed to appraise the Negroes and personal property. Two months later, in May, 1774, the inventory and appraisement of the estate of Thomas Collins, Sr. was returned to court and ordered to be recorded. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 467, 561) He was preceded by his wife, Anne, who died in September, 1765. It was ordered that Joseph Timberlake, Israel Sneed, James Carter, and William Hill appraise in current money the slaves, if any, and personal Estate of Ann Collins and return the same to court. The inventory was returned to court on October 10, 1765. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 134, 227) Among Thomas and Anne Collins' children were:

- a. Jeremiah Collins
- b. Thomas Collins, Jr.

6c. WILLIAM COLLINS, son of William Collins of King and Queen (?) came to Caroline before 1748. In May 1748, William Collins acknowledged a deed indented to Thomas Ship. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 83) On September 12, 1776, "Wil-

liam Collins and Martha, his wife, she being first privately examined and voluntarily consenting, acknowledged their deed indentured to William Young and is ordered to be recorded". (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 628) William Collins had previously married Martha Crutchfield. Martha had a sister, Rachel, who married a Mr. Lipscomb. They were daughters of William Crutchfield, who died in Caroline, November, 1757. (*Caroline Order Book*, p. 628, 312) On page 129 of the Order Book, dated August 14, 1777, one finds the following: "William Grayham is recommended as first Lieutenant, Gregory as second Lieutenant, and William Collins as Ensign to Captain Grayham's Company". William Collins acknowledged a deed indentured to Robert Grayham December 10, 1778. (*Minute Book of Caroline*, p. 198) On May 13, 1779, "a commission and certificate of Mrs. Martha Collins' relinquishment of Dower in a tract of land sold by her husband to Robert Graham, was returned and ordered to be recorded". (*Minute Book of Caroline*) In December, 1777, David Jameson and William Collins took the oath to the Commonwealth as Ensigns of the Militia. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 39) In June of the following year, William Collins took the oath to the Commonwealth as a Lieutenant of the Militia. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 90) Just how long he held this post is not known, but one finds he served Caroline as Lieutenant in June, 1779. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 230) William Collins died in 1781 and his will was proved in court in Caroline in that same year. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 6) The author finds no mention of any children, nor does he find any further mention of Martha Collins. There is a possibility of her having remarried, thus changing her name. Such are the genealogist's headaches.

7d. JOHN COLLINS, son of William Collins of King and Queen county, was born about 1725. He married Mary Carr about 1750. She was probably a daughter of Thomas and Mary Dabney Carr, who held holdings of land in Caroline, Hanover, and King and Queen counties. (See *Burke's Landed Gentry*, 1939, for marriage)

In 1766, a suit by petition of John Thomson and Company was entered against John Collins; this suit abates, the defendant being no inhabitant of the county. In March, 1770, William Brown, Jr. entered suit against John Collins and the suit was dismissed. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 310, 483). This shows that between the years of 1766 and 1770 John Collins set up residence in Caroline county. In May, 1771, John Collins entered a suit of debt against Thomas Burk. "Came the parties by their attorneys and the defendant relinquishing his plea acknowledged the plaintiff's action. Therefore it is considered by the court that the plaintiff recover against the defendant seventy-five pounds, five shillings, current money, the debt in the declaration mentioned together with his cost by him in his behalf expended and the said defendant in mercy, etc. This judgment except the cost is to be discharged by the payment of thirty-eight pounds, twelve shillings and six pence with Legal Interest from the 20th. day of March, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-nine til paid, deducting ten pounds, ten shillings paid the day of the 17th." (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 198). In November, 1779, John Collins and Thomas Collins were two of the four appointed to divide the Estate of James Dismuker, deceased. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 198)

In 1782, John Collins owned 75 acres in Caroline county. By 1787, he owned 319 acres, having purchased 100 acres in 1785. In 1786, he transferred 156 acres to his son, James Collins. (*Caroline Land Books*) On June 1, 1782, John Collins owned 365 acres of land in King and Queen county. (*Virginia Colonial Abstracts of King and Queen County*) In the same year, John Collins owned 190 acres in King William county. (*Wm. and Mary Quarterly*, series 2, vol. 6, p. 326)

The Virginia tax papers of Caroline (1782-87) show that John Collins owned 14 slaves, his son, James, owned 5, and his believed brother, Thomas, owned 6 slaves. In an inventory of personal property taken in St. Margaret's Parish, John Collins had 2 white servants over 21 years of age, 14 Negroes, 19 cattle, and

11 horses. (*Caroline Land Books*) In the *Public Claims of Caroline*, dated December 3, 1783, John Collins has a claim for diets (meals) furnished the Continental Army amounting to 106 pounds, 5 shillings, and 6 pence. Also there is another claim, dated August 1st. of that same year for 2 warrants for beef and brandy furnished amounting to 22 pounds, 5 shillings, and 9 pence.

A roll of Capt. David Bell's Company shows that a John Collins on July 13, 1756, enlisted in York Town, Virginia. He was 26 years old, 5'5" tall, English, Sailor, dark with dark brown hair. (*Washington Manuscripts*, p. 109) The author finds no other John Collins in this vicinity, and this Town, being so close to King and Queen county, he feels sure this is the same John Collins. In 1782, John Collins received 100 acres of land for his services. (*Revolutionary War Records*, vol. 1, p. 232)

In 1787, John Collins sold 255 acres of his lands in King and Queen county to Thomas Spencer. This left him only 100 acres in that county. (*Virginia Colonial Abstracts of King and Queen County*)

John Collins lived somewhere around Burruss' Mill in Caroline county in 1779. In the *Order Book of Caroline*, page 454, dated October, 1769, one finds that Erasmus Allen paid John Collins five hundred and thirty-four pounds for tobacco for attending Caroline Court six days and four times coming and returning thirty-two miles as an evidence for him against Rennolds. From the same *Order Books* one finds John Collins serving on the jury a number of times and in many law suits.

John Collins died in Caroline county in November, 1797. He left no will and the court had to take action to divide his property equally among his heirs. He was survived by 9 living children and orphans of one dead child. Each child shared and shared alike and his widow, Mary, received the dower. The court also allotted her the slaves on the dower. After her death there was a law suit concerning the division of these six slaves. Mary Collins

died in the year 1806. (*Caroline Chancery Papers; Order Book of Caroline, 1799-1802*, p. 40) John and Mary Collins had issue:

- a. James Collins
- b. Lewis Collins
- c. Elizabeth "Betty or Betsey" Collins
- d. Frances "Fanny" Collins
- e. Ann Collins
- f. Jane "Jenny" Collins
- g. Mary Collins
- h. Lucinda "Lucy" Collins
- i. Sarah Collins
- j. Phebe Collins
- k. Robert Collins

(These children listed as found in the *Chancery Papers of Caroline*)

8a. JEREMIAH COLLINS, son of Thomas Collins, Sr. of Caroline county, died in 1781 in Caroline county. (*Order Book of Caroline*, p. 563; *Minute Book of Caroline*, p. 251) He had among his issue one daughter:

- a. Susannah Collins

9b. THOMAS COLLINS, JR., son of Thomas Collins, Sr. of Caroline county, married Margaret ————, who four years after the death of her husband, in 1785 married Rueben Dismuker of Caroline county. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) In the *Public Service Claims of Caroline*, dated August 1, 1783, Margaret Collins has 3 warrants for beef, wheat, and brandy furnished the army during the war amounting to 20 pounds, 5 shillings and 6¾ pence. In an inventory of personal property taken in St. Margaret's Parish in Caroline, the estate of Thomas Collins, Jr. consisted of 6 Negroes, 3 horses, and 17 cattle. He was overseer of the road in Caroline in 1780. (*Minute Book of Caroline*, p. 227) On February 13, 1777, Thomas Collins and Margaret, his wife, acknowledged a deed indentured to Robert Mickleberry. (*Minute Book of Caroline*, p. 109) Thomas Collins appears in some 6 or 8 court cases in the *Order Book of Caroline*.

An Inventory of the Estate of Thos. Collins, Dec'd., 14 June, 1781. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

	£
Lark £3000, Delph £3500	6500
Jane £4000, Lucy £8000	12000
A sorel horse £2000, 1 bay horse £2000,	
20 head cattle, 20 head hogs	8000
1 Horse	1000
16 sheep and 8 lambs	1000
120 Gall. peach brandy	6000
65 Gall. apple brandy	2925
100 Gall. cider	300
A parcel of old iron	300
7 axes & three wedges	200
one bar of iron	111
A parcel of carpenters & coopers tools	150
one pair stillyards	35
one still	1500
One cart, ox, yoke & chain	200
5 Jars, 3 butterpads, 8 Bottles	...
one Bed	300
a percel of cotton	500
one Bed & furniture	1200
one Bed & furniture	2100
1 table £120, 1 chest £200	320
2 chairs	250
1 looking glass	100
2 boxes Irons & Heaters	70
one pair tongs	25
a parcel of books	80
cubbard ware	15
a parcel of nails	20
a parcel of tallow	30
a parcel of shoe thread	30
2 raw hides	100
a parcel of Leather	200

31 hogsheads	375
a parcel of pewter	100
12 casks	250
12 knives, folks & 2 candlesticks	40
one sythe	50
5 pots & one oven	270
one skillet	75
2 ladles, flesh folk & Pan	50
A loom, 2 Slays & Harness Booces & Bars	250
3 wheels, 2 tires	210
one gun	100
Wooden Ware	45
one beehive	50
To cash	457
Hard money	9
Am't Total	£62647
2245 lbs. of Tobacco	

Thomas Collins, Jr. died in April, 1781. His will was probated on the 8th. day of April, 1781. An inventory and appraisement of the estate of Thomas Collins was returned to court and ordered to be recorded on the 14th. of June, 1781. (*Minute Book of Caroline*, p. 282, 289) Margaret Collins, his widow, died on September 9, 1798, in the county of Caroline. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) Thomas and Margaret Collins had issue:

- a. Josiah Collins
- b. Thomas Collins III.
- c. Jenny Collins
- d. Caty Collins
- e. Peggy Collins
- f. James Collins

(Children as listed in the *Caroline Chancery Papers* and in the Will of Thomas Collins, Jr.)

10a. JAMES COLLINS, son of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, was born in 1750. (*Burke's Landed Gentry*,

1939) He married 1st. a Miss Lewis, probably of King George county. (See same ref.) After her death, he married Clarissa "Clary" Todd about 1770. Clarissa Todd was the daughter of Charles and Mary Todd. (*Chancery Papers of Caroline*)

Charles Todd (or "Tod") served in the Revolutionary War. He was ensign and captain in Robert Ware's Company, dated Aug., 1777. (See: *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution*, p. 775; *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 20, p. 320; *Spotsylvania County Records*, p. 45; and *D.A.R. Papers of Mrs. Bessie Baker Beltzhoover*) Charles Todd was born in 1740 and died in 1817. He was the son of Dr. George Todd and Elizabeth, his wife. Dr. George Todd was born in 1710 and died in 1790. Dr. George Todd owned and operated Todd's Tavern in Caroline county, afterwards known as Vilboro. This was the first tavern to be approached in Caroline after crossing the Spotsylvania line, and a portion of it still stands today. (A history of this Todd Family is to be published at a later date by Mrs. Anne Todd Rubey of Columbia, Missouri, and the author of this book, Herbert R. Collins of Kidds Fork, Va.)

James Collins was recommended for Captain of the Caroline Militia in July, 1793. (*Order Book of Caroline*) He was deeded 156 acres of land in Caroline county from his father, John Collins, in 1786. (*Caroline Tax Records*) James Collins died sometime before 1806. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

The oldest Collins Family Bible was given to Clarissa Todd Collins by her daughter, Lucinda, and her son-in-law, James D. Wright, on December 24, 1818. From Clarissa Todd Collins, it passed to her son, George Todd Collins, on June 5, 1831. From George Todd Collins, it passed to his son, Edgar B. Collins. Edgar B. Collins left it in the hands of his grandson, William W. Webb, of Bowling Green, Virginia, the present owner.

James and Clarissa Collins had issue:

- a. Edmund Collins, born November 25, 1776 (F.B.R.)
- b. Frances "Fanny" Collins, born January 12, 1779 (F.B.R.)
- c. Mary "Polly" Collins, born October 23, 1785 (F.B.R.)
- d. James Collins, Jr., born September 21, 1787 (F.B.R.)

- e. Jane Thompson Collins, born March 30, 1789 (F.B.R.)
- f. Charles Collins, born January 28, 1793 (F.B.R.)
- g. Lucinda "Lucy" F. Collins, born September 20, 1794 (F.B.R.)
- h. Nancy Ann Collins, born September 16, 1796 (F.B.R.)
- i. John Collins, born February 3, 1798 (F.B.R.)
- j. Joseph Todd Collins, born January 3, 1800 (F.B.R.)
- k. Phebe Collins, born March 28, 1802 (F.B.R.)
- l. George Todd Collins, born March 3, 1803 (F.B.R.)

11b. LEWIS COLLINS, son of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, was born about 1760. He married Martha Emerson of a well established family of Caroline, on March 5, 1788. The Rev. John Shackelford performed the ceremony. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) After about 1805, there are no further records on Lewis Collins. There is a possibility he may have gone to Russell county, Virginia, for in 1807, a one Lewis Collins witnessed a Will there. (*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 36, p. 83)

12c. ELIZABETH "BETTY or BETSEY" COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married Rueben Wright. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) At present no further records have been found on the descendants of this Rueben Wright.

13d. FRANCES "FANNY" COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married William Henderson and no further record is found on this couple. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

14e. ANN COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married James Sacre (also spelled "Sacrey and Sacra") and probably lived in Caroline county. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) There is a possibility they had a daughter, Kesiah Sacre, who married Francis Marshall on December 29, 1814, but there is no definite proof. (*Caroline Marriage Register*) However, they did have four children, three of whom are definitely known. Ann Collins Sacre died in 1806, leaving the four chil-

dren as infants. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) Ann Collins and James Sacre had issue:

- a. Turner Sacre
- b. Mary Sacre
- c. John Sacre
- d. ———Sacre

15f. JANE "JENNY" COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married Richard Pope on December 17, 1790. They were married by the Rev. Stephen Davis in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They may have had issue one son, William D. Pope, who was married by the Rev. James Elliott to Elizabeth Skinker on April 25, 1811 in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) William D. Pope practiced law in Bowling Green prior to 1826, and was an outstanding lawyer. (*W.P.A. Survey of Caroline Homes, etc.*) William B. Pope served in the War of 1812 from Caroline county. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 232)

16g. MARY COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married Christopher Terrell on December 26, 1798 in the county of Caroline. They were married by the Rev. Archer Moody. (*Caroline Marriage Register*) Christopher Terrell died in 1826 and left a Will, but as the Caroline records were destroyed, there is no record beyond mention. It is believed they had no children. In the *Chancery Papers of Caroline*, one finds the following: "Know all men by these presents that I, Mary Terrell of the county of Caroline, widow of Christopher Terrell, declare that I will not take or accept the provision made by me, by the Will of my husband, or any part thereof, and I do renounce all benefit I might claim by said Will as witness my hand and seal, this 19th. day of October, 1826." (Signed, Mary Terrell) (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

17h. LUCINDA "LUCY" COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married William Willson. (*Order Book of Caroline, 1799-1802*, p. 40) She died before 1797, leaving four infant children. William Burruss was appointed as their guardian. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) William

Willson married 2ndly. to Delphia Fortu on February 11, 1795. They were married by the Rev. Andrew Broaddus. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Lucy Collins and James Willson had issue:

- a. Mary "Polly" Wilson
- b. Elizabeth "Betsey" Wilson
- c. Margaret "Peggy" Wilson
- d. Lucinda "Lucy" Wilson

18i. SARAH COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, was living and unmarried in 1806. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) She probably died a spinster.

19j. PHEBE COLLINS, daughter of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, died unmarried at a rather young age in the year 1806. A suit for the settlement of her property was entered in Caroline court on October 14, 1806 and an inventory of her property was taken on March 14, 1807. Her administrator was her brother, Lewis Collins. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

20k. ROBERT COLLINS, son of John and Mary Collins of Caroline county, married, and died before 1806, leaving issue one son:

- a. John R. Collins

(As found in the *Caroline Chancery Papers*)

21a. SUSANNAH COLLINS, daughter of Jeremiah Collins of Caroline county, married Henry Harris of Caroline county. In 1794, Henry Harris bought "Aspen Hill" near Elk Creek in Louisa county, Va. Henry Harris died in 1820 and his wife, Susannah Collins, died about 1840. Both are buried at "Aspen Hill", but the graves are unmarked. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 340) The Will of Henry Harris, dated June 23, 1816, was probated in Louisa county on November 13, 1820. (*Will Book 6 of Louisa*, p. 166) Henry Harris and Susannah Collins had issue:

- a. Jeremiah Collins Harris, born June 30, 1792
- b. Henry Harris, Jr., born December 21, 1797 at "Aspen Hill"
- c. Elizabeth "Betsy" Harris
- d. Thomas Harris, born at "Aspen Hill"
- e. John Harris

(Children listed as found in the *History of Louisa County*, p. 340, 341)

22a. JOSIAH COLLINS, son of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, married Isabella Southworth, widow of Hy Southworth of Spotsylvania county. They were married by the Rev. Philip Pendleton in Spotsylvania county on March 6, 1818. (*Marriage Register of Spotsylvania County*) Whether this was his second marriage is not known, but there is no mention found anywhere of any previous marriage or children. On July 10, 1823, Isabella Southworth deeds 400 acres of land, left to her from the Will of her former husband, to William Southworth of Goochland county. (*Spotsylvania Deed Book Y*, p. 186) In 1823, Isabella Southworth deeds to William Powell, a tract of land, being a part of the estate of Hy Southworth, devised to his widow Isabella for life, then to the said William Southworth, his nephew. (*Spotsylvania Deed Book Y*, p. 188) On page 127 of that same deed book, Josiah and Isabella Collins deed their reversionary interest in the land they then held for life. This tract of land was also left to Isabella by her former husband, Hy Southworth. This deed was indentured to J. Robbins.

Josiah Collins apparently married Isabella Southworth because she was quite well fixed. The amazing thing is that in the fall before the marriage, he writes his Will and mentions his wife, as if he were married to her then. His interests seem to have been that of acquiring and accumulating wealth for his nieces and nephews, since he had no children of his own. He died July 7, 1823, just five years after his marriage, in Spotsylvania county, Va. (*Will Book A of Spotsylvania County*, p. 480)

An Inventory and appraisement of the Estate of Josiah Collins taken 25th. day of August, 1823. (*Spotsylvania County Will Book L, 1820-1824*)

	\$
Three stacks of hay	30.00
One stack of oats	10.00
Three stacks of straw	9.00
One Wheat fan	5.00

Three Hogsheads	1.00
Ten large hogs @ \$2. each	20.00
Four shoats	3.00
One ox cart	3.00
One cutting box	1.00
Two Carry plough	1.00
One Shovel plough	1.00
One other plough	.50
One gun	7.00
Five wide hoes	1.00
Three axes	2.00
One spade & shovel	.75
Two grubing hoes	1.00
Old iron	.75
One broad axe	2.00
One pair trace chains	1.00
Six barrels	2.00
Two plains	1.25
One large basket	.25
Six bee tubs	1.00
Three Scythe blades	1.00
Two jugs	1.00
Three bags	1.00
Three Hampers	.25
One saddle & bridle	.75
One lock chain	1.50
One desk	3.00
Two tables	4.00
One press	5.00
One large chest	.75
One large trunk	1.00
One bed bolster etc.	10.00
One ditto	10.00
One table & two chests	1.50
One grind stone & hammer	1.25
One loom	9.00

One pott	.50
Two ditto & one pair of hooks	1.25
One oven etc.	.75
Wood ware	.50
Earthen ware	.50
Six chairs	3.00
One Sorrel Mare	45.00
Nine Sheep @ 1.50 each	13.50
One yoke oxen	30.00
One bell cow & calf	7.00
One yearling	6.00
One cow	8.00
One brindle cow white back	6.00
One brindle cow & calf	7.00
One negroe woman Sall & Henry	20.00
One woman Delphy	00.00
One ditto Peggy	00.00
One man Jacob	150.00
The negroes appraised as life estate at the request of the	
Ex. the cotton & corn standing in the field was appraised	
Cotton growing	2.00
One field of corn	15.00
One ditto	8.00
One ditto	5.00
Balance of corn	30.00

Am't total 486.00

23b. THOMAS COLLINS III., son of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, is believed to have moved to King and Queen county. On February 23, 1792, Thomas Collins was granted land on the south side of Dragon Swamp, beginning on the side of the main run of the said swamp. (*King and Queen County Land Patents*, book 25, p. 571) Thomas Collins died in 1831, leaving a Will, but as the records of this county were destroyed, there is no record beyond mention. (*Abstracts of King and Queen County, Va.*)

24c. JENNY COLLINS, dau. of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, married Andrew Mitchell. Andrew Mitchell was the son of John Mitchell, who died in Caroline in 1807, and brother of Rueben Mitchell, who married Peggy Collins, sister of Jenny. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) This Mitchell family were descendants of an emigrant who came to Caroline from England in the early 18th. Century. There are no descendants of this particular family to be found in Caroline today. They may have moved west or the family may be extinct, having had no sons to carry the family name.

25d. CATY COLLINS, daughter of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, married James Willson. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) They had issue:

- a. Susan Willson
- b. James H. Willson

(Children as listed in the Will of Josiah Collins of Spotsylvania)

26e. PEGGY COLLINS, daughter of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, married Rueben Mitchell, son of John Mitchell of Caroline. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) Rueben Mitchell died in 1796 and his Will was proved in Caroline in July, 1796. (*Caroline Minute Book*)

27f. JAMES COLLINS, son of Thomas Collins, Jr. and Margaret, his wife, of Caroline county, was executor of Thomas Collins, Sr. and died before his father in 1781. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*)

28a. EDMUND COLLINS, son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, married Martha Winston on December 23, 1806. They were married by the Rev. John Goodloe, Sr. in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) The Winstons are an old English family, tracing their line as far back as 960 A. D. to Sir Hugo de Wyn Stan of Wales. Winston Churchill of England is of the same descent. (*What Does America Mean to You?*, part 2, p. 1)

29b. FRANCES "FANNY" COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, married Christopher Beazley. He was the son of Cornelius Beazley, Sr., who died in

Caroline county about 1807. Christopher Beazley was the brother to William, Edmund, Ephraim, Charles, Ann, Theoderick, Mildred, and Cornelius Beazley, Jr. (*Caroline Chancery Papers*) Edmund, Ephraim, and Cornelius Beazley, Jr. served in the Revolutionary War. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 226) The author has been unable to locate any children of Christopher and Frances Beazley.

30c. MARY "POLLY" COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, died young.

31d. JAMES COLLINS, JR., son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, died August 5, 1815, at the age of 28 years. (F.B.R.)

32e. JANE THOMPSON COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, died in childhood.

33f. CHARLES COLLINS, son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, was Captain of the War of 1812. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 395) On February 21, 1832, he was married to Catherine Jesse by the Rev. Spilby Woolfolk in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They made their home at "Knopf" or "Henderson's Mill" near Milford, Caroline County, Va. The old home has since burned. Catherine Jesse Collins died May, 1887. (*Emmaus Christian Church Records*) Both she, and her husband are buried in a cemetery on the old homeplace near Milford, Va. Charles and Catherine Collins had issue:

- a. Mary Todd Collins, born October 15, 1836 (T.S.R.)
 - b. John Collins, born 1833 (Census)
 - c. Charles Collins, born 1839 (Census)
 - d. Mildred "Millie" Penn Collins, born 1840 (T.S.R.)
 - e. James Collins, born 1843 (Census)
 - f. George Richard Collins, born November 21, 1844 (T.S.R.)
 - g. Sarah Louise "Lou" Collins, born 1846 (Census)
 - h. Robert Emmett Collins, born June 18, 1850 (T.S.R.)
- (Children listed as found in the Census of 1850)

34g. LUCINDA "LUCY" F. COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins, married James D. Wright on June 6,

1816 in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*, p. 92)

James D. Wright was a son of William Wright of Caroline county. William Wright was the founder of Wright's Chapel Methodist Church in Caroline. He had the following children: Rachel; Luther, a preacher; Durrett, a preacher; Wesley, a doctor; Rebecca; Jane; Ann D.; and James D. Wright. Many of this family lie buried in the Wright's Cemetery at Wright's Chapel Church. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*)

James D. Wright died rather young and his widow, Lucinda Collins, married Jacob C. Burruss, son of David and Fanny Burruss, on January 11, 1831, in Caroline county. They were married by the Rev. S. Woolfolk. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Lucinda Collins and James D. Wright had issue:

- a. Clarissa Frances Wright, born July 5, 1817 (F.B.R.)
- b. William James Wright, born July 10, 1819 (F.B.R.)
- c. Mary E. Wright
- d. Ann Wright
- e. James D. Wright, Jr., born 1826 (Census of 1870)

(Children listed as found in Caroline Chancery Papers and in the Collins Family Bible)

35h. NANCY ANN COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, died in her childhood.

36i. JOHN COLLINS, son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, never married. He made his home at "Rodney" in Hale county, Alabama. He died on June 23, 1867 in Alabama, leaving a vast estate. His body was laid to rest in Saint Andrew's Cemetery in Prairieville, Alabama.

37j. JOSEPH TODD COLLINS, son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, married Susan Wood on November 1, 1827 in Caroline county, Virginia. They were married by the Rev. L. H. Johns. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Susan Wood was born March 13, 1808 and died July 25, 1863. Joseph Todd Collins died October 14, 1859. (T.S.R.) Both are buried behind their homeplace at "Landor" near Lady-smith, Caroline county, Virginia. The old home has just been recently torn down by a Mr. Allen and a new brick home has

been built just in front of the old site. The two graves are now in bad need of attention. Both stones are broken and lying on the ground under a big tree. It is enclosed in a cattle pasture. There have been some suggestions of moving the graves to nearby County Line Church, but at present it has not been done. The present owner told the author that he had understood there were several children graves here also, but the locations and identity were lost.

Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins had issue:

- a. Clarissa Jane Collins, born 1829 (Census)
- b. Charles Wood Collins, born July 1, 1830 (T.S.R.)
- c. Susan Wood Collins, born March 26, 1834 (T.S.R.)
- d. Joseph Todd Collins, Jr., born March 24, 1836 (T.S.R.)
- e. Sarah "Sallie" Coleman Collins, born November 5, 1841 (T.S.R.)
- f. Margaret "Maggie" D. Collins, born 1842 (T.S.R.)
- g. Julia F. Collins, born June 5, 1846 (T.S.R.)
- h. Robert Wood Collins, born April 28, 1849 (T.S.R.)
- i. John Walter Collins, born February 3, 1853 (T.S.R.)

38k. PHEBE COLLINS, daughter of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, died in childhood.

39l. GEORGE TODD COLLINS, son of James and Clarissa Todd Collins of Caroline county, married Ann Jemima Coleman, daughter of Clayton Coleman and Elizabeth B. Cross. They were married on May 15, 1834 in Caroline county, by the Rev. Spilby Woolfolk. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*; F.B.R.)

John Coleman 1st., son of Sir James Coleman of Braxton, Mango, Essex County, England, settled in Fairfax county, Virginia, in 1640 and married a Miss Hawes of King William county, Virginia. Robert Coleman, son of John Coleman 1st., married Elizabeth Lindsay. They had issue seven children, among whom was John Coleman 3rd. (1723-1763). John Coleman 3rd. married Eunice "Nicie" Hawes (1725-1807) and had issue six children, among whom was Samuel Coleman 2nd. Samuel Coleman 2nd. married Sarah "Sally" Coleman, daughter of Robert Coleman 2nd. and Sarah, his wife, and granddaughter of Robert Cole-

man 1st., who was the son of John Coleman 1st. of England. Samuel Coleman 2nd. and Sally Coleman had issue seven children, among whom was Clayton Coleman. Clayton Coleman married Elizabeth B. Cross of Hanover county, Virginia. Clayton Coleman and Elizabeth B. Cross had issue two children, William Joseph Coleman and Ann Jemima Coleman, who married George Todd Collins. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 416-20)

Ann Jemima Coleman was born December 10, 1817. (T.S.R.) Her tombstone states that she died November 15, 1871, but the author has found this to be an error. She died somewhere between 1862 and 1866, being the first one buried inside the garden at "Hickory Grove". On December 18, 1869, George Todd Collins married his second wife, Martha Jane Wright, daughter of Benett and Ann J. Wright. They were married by the Rev. George W. Motley in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) He was 64 and she was 36 years of age at the time of the marriage. It was just prior to this time, that he had purchased the old homeplace "Hickory Grove". It was said that there was a dispute about the land adjoining "Hickory Grove" and belonging to Robert Sutton. George Todd Collins felt that he outright stole part of the lands of "Hickory Grove" and from that day until his death, George Todd Collins never spoke to Robert Sutton.

In 1830, George T. Collins was a farmer and owned 2 male slaves and one male white indentured servant; while his bride-to-be, Ann Jemima Coleman, owned 11 male and 13 female slaves. (*Census of 1830*) In 1850, George T. Collins owned 20 slaves and had an estate worth \$16,000.00. (*Census of 1850*) In 1870, the estate of George T. Collins consisted of 500 acres of improved land and 128 acres of woodland valued at \$4,000.00. His machinery and other equipment was valued at \$40.00. During that year, he paid out \$400.00 in wages. The livestock was valued at \$939.00 and consisted of 6 horses, 1 mule, 4 milch cows, 7 working oxen, 4 other cattle, 13 sheep, and 20 swine. During that year he produced 200 bushels of wheat, 50 bushels of rye,

300 bushels of sweet potatoes, 5 bushels of orchard products, 52 pounds of butter, and 1½ tons of hay. This farm production, including betterments and addition to stock was valued at \$792.-00. The animals on the farm slaughtered or sold for the year 1870 was valued at \$180.00. (*Census of 1870*)

George Todd Collins died November 11, 1873 and was buried by his first wife at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Caroline county, Virginia. George Todd Collins and Ann J. Coleman had issue:

- a. Clarissa Elizabeth Collins, born March 30, 1835 at "Rose Cottage"
- b. James Clayton Collins, born July 20, 1836 at "Rose Cottage"
- c. Margaret Ann Collins, born February 10, 1838 at "Rose Cottage"
- d. Sarah Jennetta Collins, born May 10, 1840 at "South Garden"
- e. George Robert Collins, born October 10, 1843 at "South Garden"
- f. Catherine Virginia Collins, born November 10, 1844 at "South Garden"
- g. Emuella Harris Collins, born June 15, 1845 at "South Garden"
- h. Ogenia Ellen Burk Collins, born April 8, 1847 at "South Garden"
- i. John Welford Collins, born January 25, 1849 at "South Garden"
- j. William Joseph Collins, born July 5, 1850 at "South Garden"
- k. Julian Augustus Collins, born July 15, 1852 at "South Garden"
- l. Charles "Charlie" Lindsay Collins, born March 25, 1854 at "South Garden"
- m. Clarence Collins
- n. Chastain Frederick Collins, born October 6, 1858 at "South Garden"

- o. Edgar Beauragaude Collins, born May 21, 1860 at "South Garden"

40a. MARY "POLLY" WILSON, daughter of William Wilson and Lucinda Collins, married James Saunders on November 3, 1828 in Caroline county, Virginia. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

41b. ELIZABETH "BETSEY" WILSON, daughter of William Wilson and Lucinda Collins of Caroline county, married Elliott Campbell on December 23, 1806 in Caroline county. They were married by the Rev. Andrew Broaddus. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

42a. JEREMIAH COLLINS HARRIS, son of Henry Harris and Susannah Collins of Caroline county, married Frances Cooke, daughter of William and Ann Nelson Cooke, about the year 1818. He taught school for about half a century. He died September 5, 1876 and was buried at his home, about a mile from "Applegrove". His wife died April 5, 1855 and is also buried at the home in Louisa county, Virginia. They had issue:

- a. William Henry Harris, who married Mary Hiter
- b. Mary Ann Harris, who married Rev. Samuel Harris of Bedford county.
- c. Dr. Alexander Harris, who married Cornelia Martin of Chesterfield county, Virginia. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 341)

43b. HENRY HARRIS, JR., son of Henry Harris and Susannah Collins of Caroline county, married Sarah Hart, daughter of Malcolm and Judith Crew Hart, on September 18, 1818. He purchased "Morven Plantation" in 1833 and they were buried there. He was a County Justice in 1850. They had issue:

- a. Malcolm, who died in infancy.
- b. Unity, who married Rev. E. Hansborough
- c. Mary, who married Addison Gordon
- d. Susan, who married Hugh Hiter
- e. Henry Herbert, who married Emma Bibb
- f. Judith, who married Robt. Dickinson
- g. Clodius, who married a Miss Gillespie and moved to Texas

- h. Jeremiah Malcolm, who married 1st. Fannie Whitmore and 2nd. Mary E. Rowe. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 345)

44c. ELIZABETH "BETSEY" HARRIS, daughter of Henry Harris and Susannah Collins of Caroline county, married John Hart. He died on November 6, 1855 and she married secondly to the husband of his sister, Janet Hart, John L. Collins. They lived at "Beechill". There were no children by this second marriage. This John L. Collins married 4 times. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 362) He was probably a descendant from the Orange County Collins Family and not that of Caroline. The children by the first marriage were:

- a. Jane Hart
- b. Henry Hart, who married a Miss Ryan
- c. Judith Hart, who married her cousin, Robt. Collins, son of John L. Collins
- d. Malcolm Hart, who died in 1861
- e. James Hart, who died April 27, 1855
- f. John Hart, who married a Miss Sarah Coleman
- g. Susan Hart, who died May 10, 1855
- h. Jesse Hart, who married a Miss Curtis
- i. William J. Hart, who married Annie Gibson and died in 1920. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 362)

45d. THOMAS HARRIS, son of Henry Harris and Susannah Collins of Caroline county, married Louisa Nelson of Louisa county, October, 1833. He died at "Aspen Hill", where he is buried in Louisa county. They had issue:

- a. Thomas Hugh Harris, who married 1st. Mrs. Mary Hiter Harris and 2nd. Bettie Goodwin
- b. James Harris, who married Marcella Nelson
- c. John Harris
- d. Robert Harris, who moved to Kentucky
- e. Jane Harris, who married a Mr. Allen of Caroline county, on November 30, 1863.
- f. Louisa Harris, who died in the Confederate Home on

June 28, 1929 at the age of 86. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 345)

46e. JOHN HARRIS, son of Henry Harris and Susannah Collins of Caroline county, died in youth. (*History of Louisa County*, p. 341)

47a. MARY TODD COLLINS, daughter of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, married her cousin, Charles W. Collins, on January 18, 1855. (*Religious Herald*, Feb. 15, 1855) See Charles W. Collins elsewhere in this book.

48b. JOHN COLLINS, son of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, died unmarried in Williamsburg, Va., where he is buried.

49c. CHARLES COLLINS, son of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, died young. He was buried at "Knopf" or "Henderson's Mill" in Caroline county.

50d. MILDRED "MILLIE" PENN COLLINS, daughter of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, married Philip Arthur Beazley on Thursday, December 18, 1856 at "Mount View" in Caroline county. They were married by the Rev. James D. Coleman. (*Religious Herald*, March 5, 1857) Philip Arthur Beazley was a private in the Civil War in Company "E" and was promoted to Sergt. in 1864. Mildred P. Beazley was a member of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Virginia. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 239, 305) They made their home near Milford, Virginia. The old homeplace has gone down some, but one can see it was once a beautiful home. Billy Miller lives there at the present time. On a little knoll, in a very humble spot to the back of the house, lie buried Philip A. Beazley and his wife, Mildred P. Beazley. He was born in 1831 and died in 1900. His wife died the same year. Both graves are marked with neat stones. Philip and Mildred Collins Beazley had issue:

- a. Nannie Beazley, born 1858 (Census)
- b. Charles "Charlie" Beazley, born 1859 (Census)
- c. Mary C. Beazley, born 1862 (Census)
- d. Philip Arthur Beazley, born 1864 (Census)

- e. William "Willie" A. Beazley, born March 10, 1867
- f. George Richard Beazley, born 1869 (Census)
- g. Robert Penn Beazley, born April 28, 1875
- h. Emma Lou Beazley, born 1877 (*Marriage Register*)
- i. Blanche L. Beazley, born 1879 (T.S.R.)
- j. Bessie Dickerson Beazley, born October —
- k. Edward Lee Beazley

51e. JAMES COLLINS, son of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, died December 20, 1865 at the age of 23 with typhoid fever. He farmed at the time of his death. (*Record of Deaths in Caroline County, clerk's office*) He was buried at "Knopf" in Caroline county.

52f. GEORGE RICHARD COLLINS, son of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, went to Alabama to live. He served in the Confederate Army and died in Alabama on June 19, 1890. He was buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery in Prairieville, Alabama.

1248442

53g. SARAH LOUISE "LOU" COLLINS, daughter of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, married her cousin, Charles W. Collins. He was the widower of her sister, Mary Todd Collins. They were married in Caroline county on September 20, 1867, by the Rev. J. D. Coleman. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) For further information see Charles W. Collins, elsewhere in this book.

54h. ROBERT EMMETT COLLINS, son of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins of Caroline county, married Belle Garnett Burke, daughter of Thomas G. and Isabella Burke, December 14, 1874, in Caroline county. They were married by the Rev. J. W. Williams. Both were members of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Virginia. (*Marriage Register of Caroline; Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 305) Belle Burke Collins was born May 7, 1857 and died August 18, 1924. Robert E. Collins died March 18, 1925. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Caroline county, Virginia. They had issue:

- a. Mary Lou Collins, born November 28, 1875 at Milford, Va.

- b. Emmett Burke Collins, born September 16, 1877 (T.S.R.)
- c. Sarah "Sadie" Muse Collins, born April 8, 1880
- d. George Waverly Collins, born February 11, 1882
- e. Thomas Maury Collins, born December 8, 1883 at Milford, Va.
- f. Belle Hampton Collins, born December 19, 1886 at Milford, Va.
- g. Pearl "Polly" Catherine or Margaret Catherine Collins, born April 23, 1888 (T.S.R.)
- h. Samuel Dickerson "Dixie" Collins, born July 15, 1890
- i. Ione Bertrande Collins, born June 15, 1894

(As listed in *Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 395)

55a. CLARISSA FRANCES WRIGHT, daughter of James D. and Lucinda Collins Wright of Caroline county, married Overton Burruss on July 4, 1832 in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They had issue:

- a. Mary E. Burruss, born 1834
- b. Roberta A. Burruss, born 1837
- c. James W. Burruss, born 1840
- d. Emuella "Emma" A. Burruss, born 1843
- e. Walter L. Burruss, born 1846
- f. Josiah Burruss, born 1850
- g. Georgia Burruss, born 1851
- h. Nancy C. Burruss, born 1852
- i. Polly C. Burruss, born 1855
- j. Clara R. Burruss, born 1856
- k. Mildred Burruss, born 1859

(Children listed as found in the *Census of 1850 and 1870*)

56e. JAMES D. WRIGHT, JR., son of James D. and Lucinda Collins Wright of Caroline county, married Sarah F. M. Wright, daughter of Minor Wright, on April 26, 1853. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They had issue:

- a. James D. Wright 3rd., born November 12, 1858 (*Religious Herald*)
- b. Wilton M. Wright, born 1859 (*Census of 1870*)

57a. CLARISSA JANE COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd

and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married William Wright on May 28, 1845 in Caroline county. The marriage was witnessed by her father, Joseph T. Collins. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

William Wright ran a carriage factory in Bowling Green. The first factory was situated on Tanyard St. but was burned by the Northern Soldiers during the War Between the States. The factory was then built again on Main Street on the spot where Chance and Lewis built a garage. About 15 or 20 men were employed here and carriages, buggies, wagons and other vehicles were made. The factory was well known and employed several agents to sell the products. Some former employees were Tom Proctor, John Elliott, and Jim Barlow. William Wright sold the factory to Capt. Hudgins, who owned it at the time of the big fire of Bowling Green in 1900. The factory was never rebuilt. (*W.P.A. Survey, 1938*)

In 1850, the following people worked for William Wright in his factory, coachmakers were John James, 19; John Wright, brother of William, 20; Charles Collins, brother-in-law of William, 19; David Powers, 16; William H. Bolton, 22; John G. Pavv, 33; and the blacksmith was George Fry, a 37 year old Negro. (*Census of 1850*)

William Wright was born in 1818 and died in 1898. He served in the Confederate Army. Clarissa Wright died in 1911. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

- a. William Wallace Wright, born August 14, 1847 (T.S.R.)
- b. Infant, buried at "Landor", Caroline county
- c. Infant, buried at "Landor", Caroline county

(The last two graves are unmarked and the locations are lost)

58b. CHARLES WOOD COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, during his early life worked with his sister's husband, William Wright in Caroline county as a coachmaker. (*Census of 1850*) From here he went to Marengo, Alabama. He later came back to Caroline county, where he married his cousin, Mary Todd Collins. They were married in Caroline county by the Elder L. W. Allen, on January

18, 1855 at 10:00 a.m. (*Religious Herald*, Feb. 5, 1855) Charles W. Collins served in Co. "T", 61st. Reg. in the Civil War. (*Civil War Records*, Vol. 6, p. 572) Charles W. Collins and Mary Todd Collins were the parents of 5 children. Mary Todd Collins died November 10, 1865 and was buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery in Prairieville, Alabama. They had issue:

- a. Mary Louise "Lou" Collins, born January 10, 1853
- b. John Wood Collins, born September 8, 1860
- c. Unknown, dead
- d. Unknown, dead
- e. Unknown, dead

Charles W. Collins married 2nd. to Sarah Louise "Lou" Collins, sister to his first wife and daughter of Charles and Catherine Jesse Collins, September 20, 1867. They were married by the Rev. J. D. Coleman in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Sarah Louise "Lou" Collins died on October 18, 1872 and was buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama. She was 25 years of age at the time of her death. Charles and Sarah L. Collins had issue:

- a. Charles "Charlie" W. Collins, Jr., born September 14, ———

Charles W. Collins married 3rd. to Harriet "Hattie" Elizabeth Allen, daughter of Ann M. and Littleberry W. Allen. They were married at "Applewood", the residence of the bride, on October 1, 1874 by the Rev. L. J. Haley. Charles W. Collins was born in Stafford county, raised in Caroline county, Virginia, and at this time he lived in Hale county, Alabama. (*Religious Herald*, Nov. 19, 1874; *Marriage Register of Caroline*) Harriet Collins was a member of the Bowling Green Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 271) Harriet Collins was born in Gloucester county, Virginia, on October 17, 1847, and died in Hale county, Alabama, on November 17, 1917. Charles W. Collins died on February 27, 1915. Both are buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery in Prairieville, Alabama. Charles W. and Harriet Collins had issue:

- a. Thomas "Tom" Todd Collins, born August 7, 1897
- b. Allen Martin Collins, born August 15, 1875

- c. Bernard Collins
- d. Harry T. Collins
- e. Harriet "Hattie" Collins
- f. Berry Collins

59c. SUSAN WOOD COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Albert G. Ware, son of Peter H. and Martha L. Ware of Albemarle county, Virginia, August 3, 1880. They were married by the Rev. L. J. Haley in Caroline county. She was 43 and he was 71 years of age at the time of their marriage. His occupation was farmer and merchant in Hanover county, Virginia. He was a widower, having married earlier Judith T., by whom he had the following children: Indiana P., Martha L., Jordan P., William Wallace, and Frances C. Ware. (*Marriage Register of Caroline; Census of 1850*) Susan Wood Collins Ware died May 31, 1910 and was buried in the cemetery at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline county, Virginia.

60d. JOSEPH TODD COLLINS, JR., son of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Katherine "Kate" Davis, a widow, daughter of George Davis, November 27, 1866. Katherine Davis Collins was born August 7, 1846 and died February 16, 1892. Joseph Todd Collins married 2ndly to Mrs. Olivia Gordon Robinson on April 5, 1893. She died March 5, 1917 and is buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama. Joseph Todd Collins married 3rdly to Mrs. Mary C. Ward on Saturday, January 4, 1919. There were no children by the last two marriages. His third wife died on September 23, 1937 and was buried in Greensboro, Alabama. Joseph Todd Collins, Jr. died November 17, 1922 and was buried in Saint Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama. Joseph Todd Collins, Jr. and Katherine Davis had issue:

- a. Sallie Boxley Collins, born Tue., October 29, 1867
- b. Drucilla Franklin Collins, born Thu., January 14, 1869
- c. Joseph D. Collins, born Fri., May 20, 1870
- d. Robert Wood Collins, born Fri., September 29, 1871
- e. Joseph Todd Collins, 3rd., born Tue., July 29, 1873

- f. Grace Estelle Collins, born Sun., May 23, 1875
- g. Lizzie Dickinson Collins, born Sat., November 10, 1877
- h. George Davis Collins, Sr., born Tue., November 11, 1878
- i. Kate Collins, born Thu., April 8, 1880
- j. Olivia Gordon Collins, born Sat., June 11, 1881
- k. Ernest Wilson Collins, born Fri., March 9, 1883
- l. Susan Virginia Collins, born Fri., September 16, 1884
- m. Virginia Collins, born Sat., June 9, 1888

61e. SARAH "SALLIE" COLEMAN COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Cornelius Timothy Smith of Croxton, in 1874. He was a member of the Caroline Masonic Lodge #2-237. He served as Captain of Company "A", 36th. Battalion in the War Between the States and from then on was known as "Capt. Smith". In earlier life, he taught in a private school in Tennessee. In 1869 Captain C. T. Smith was elected Superintendent of the County Line Baptist Church and served in that capacity up to the time of his death. He was treasurer of Caroline county from 1881 to 1921. He represented Caroline county in the House of Delegates from 1885 to 1887.

Capt. Smith gave the land for and helped in the construction of a high school. This school was named "C. T. Smith" in honor of him. In 1884 he also helped to rebuild County Line Baptist Church. Capt. C. T. Smith was born April 2, 1842 and died December 11, 1937.

The Caroline Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy was chartered and organized on May 4, 1896 with Mrs. C. T. Smith as its first president. She served as president for 30 years. She was very helpful in starting the movement for the monument to the Confederate Soldiers of Caroline county, which was unveiled in the Courthouse Square at Bowling Green, Virginia, in 1906. She died May 20, 1933 and was buried beside her husband at County Line Baptist Church. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 112, 271, 274; *W. P. A. Survey*)

Capt. C. T. Smith and Sallie Collins had issue:

- a. Susie Coleman Smith, born January 14, 1864

b. Cornelius Timothy Smith, Jr., born August 17, 1870

c. Clara L. Smith, born April 26, 1874

62f. MARGARET "MAGGIE" D. COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county married John H. Parr, son of John and Mary Parr, on October 9, 1871. They were married by the Rev. L. W. Allen in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

John H. Parr was born in 1842. He served in the Confederate Army in Company "E" 30th. Reg. Va. Infantry. He died in June, 1897 of paralysis. John H. Parr was buried beside his father in Bethel Baptist Church Cemetery in Caroline county, Virginia.

Maggie Collins Parr served as Secretary of the Caroline Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 271) She lived at Paige, Caroline county, Virginia, until after her husband died. During her later life, she lived with D. C. Smith at Woodford, Virginia. She died in 1925 and was buried in the cemetery at Bethel Baptist Church.

John H. and Maggie Collins Parr had no children, but they adopted a daughter, Ada Estelle White, who was known as:

a. Ada White Parr, born June 12, 1883

63g. JULIA F. COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Abram Wilson Davis, son of George W. and Virginia Davis of Spotsylvania county, on September 28, 1867. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. F. L. Kragel. He was a farmer at the time of the marriage. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They were married at Croxton.

Abram Wilson Davis served in the Confederate Army in Company "G", 30th. Regt. Va. Infantry. (*Confederate Pension Application*) He was deacon of the Baptist Church for 40 years. He died on June 18, 1914 near Blantons, Va., of heart trouble. A. W. Davis died in his 70th. year, having been born on June 16, 1845. He was buried in the cemetery at County Line Baptist Church.

Julia Collins Davis served as Second Vice President of the

United Daughters of the Confederacy. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 271) Her home was at "Mount Tea Rose" about 2.2 miles south of Blantons, Va. She died April 24, 1926 and was buried beside her husband at County Line Baptist Church.

A. W. Davis and Julia F. Collins had issue:

- a. Rena W. Davis, born 1868 (Census)
- b. Maggie D. Davis, born 1869 (Census)
- c. Joseph Todd Davis, born February 24, 1871 (T.S.R.)
- d. Sudie V. Davis, born September 17, 1874 (T.S.R.)
- e. John Franklin Davis, born March 1, 1876 (T.S.R.)
- f. George Davis
- g. Sherwood Davis
- h. Sallie Davis
- i. Charles Davis
- j. Cornelius H. Davis, born July 17, 1884 (T.S.R.)

64h. ROBERT WOOD COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Nannie Bates Allen, daughter of Capt. Littlebury Woodson Allen, in 1874.

Capt. Littlebury Woodson Allen of Caroline county, was a descendant of Richard Alleyn of Thaxted, Essex, who was the father of Sir John Allen, Lord Mayor of London, 1523 and 1539. (*Burke's Landed Gentry*, 1939) Capt. L. W. Allen was a noted Baptist minister, Captain of the Cavalry in the Army of Northern Virginia, and one of the founders of the University of Richmond. He was later known as Colonel Allen in the Confederate Army and was a prisoner at one time on Johnson's Island. He was born March 26, 1803; married three times, first to a Miss Bradley, second to Ann Martin, and third to Lucy Martin of Spotsylvania; and he died at "Applewood" in Caroline county in 1872. (*History of Caroline*, Wingfield, p. 345)

Nannie Bates Allen was born in 1853 and died in Alabama in 1923. Robert Wood Collins died in 1929. Both were buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama. Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins had issue:

- a. Charles Wallace Collins, born April 4, 1879
- b. Robert Walter Collins, born November 19, 1877

- c. Clyde Allen Collins, born September 4, 1881
- d. Manly Allen Collins, born July 20, 1887
- e. Littlebury Calhoun Collins, born July 20, 1887
- f. Dadney Otis Collins, born May 23, 1890
- g. Leonard Martin Collins, born February 8, 1893
- h. Bradley Lee Collins, born February 24, 1898
- i. Annie Laurie Collins, born January 16, 1885
- j. Hattie Allen Collins, born February 24, 1884
- k. V. Van Collins, born February 9, 1896

(Children not listed according to date of birth)

65i. JOHN WALTER COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline county, married Elizabeth Dickinson, who was born on June 7, 1853 and died January 20, 1930. John W. Collins died June 4, 1926. Both are buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama. John W. and Elizabeth D. Collins had issue:

- a. William Festus Collins, born April 18, 1881
- b. John Walter Collins, Jr., born June 23, 1883
- c. Julia Magruder Collins, born July 13, 1886
- d. Herbert Ivay Collins, born December 31, 1887
- e. Clarence Cecil Collins, born December 18, 1892
- f. Elizabeth Gladys Collins, born October 25, 1894

66a. CLARISSA ELIZABETH COLLINS, daughter of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died young. She may have been buried at "Hickory Grove" but it is more likely she was buried at "South Garden" and the grave was never marked.

67b. JAMES CLAYTON COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, never married. He served as a private in the Caroline Light Dragons, Company B, 9th. Virginia Infantry, in the Confederate Army. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 242) Soon after the war, he went to Alabama, where he died on September 2, 1872. He was buried by his Uncle John Collins in St. Andrew's Cemetery at Prairieville, Alabama.

68c. MARGARET ANN COLLINS, daughter of George

Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Charles Ridgely Dorsey, widower of her sister Catherine, on December 28, 1871. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They were married by the Rev. A. R. Flippo. They lived at "Locust Grove" and he practiced law in Bowling Green, Va. He died June 10, 1874 and she died February 21, 1919. Both are buried in a private family cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Caroline county, Va. Charles R. Dorsey and Margaret Ann Collins had issue:

a. George Ridgely Dorsey, born November 18, 1874

69d. SARAH JENNETTA COLLINS, daughter of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married John O. Chewning of Spotsylvania county. They were married in Caroline county on December 23, 1856 by the Rev. L. W. Allen. (*Religious Herald*, Feb 5, 1856)

John O. Chewning, born 1835, was the son of Oscur L. Chewning, born 1810, and Mary Chewning, born 1815. Oscur L. Chewning married Huldar M. Wigglesworth on May 15, 1832 in Spotsylvania county, Va. (*Spotsylvania Marriage Register*) John O. Chewning was a member of a family of 8, being as follows: Chas. M., born 1833; John O., born 1835; William H., born 1837; Thomas G., born 1838; Alexander, born 1840; Ellen, born 1841; Samuel, born 1843; and Olivia N. Chewning, born 1846. (*Census of 1830 and 1850*) John O. Chewning died November 13, 1898.

Sarah J. Collins Chewning died September 6, 1917 and is buried in Lakewood Cemetery near Bowling Green, Va. The author finds some several spellings of her middle name, but the one used was found most frequently in the records.

Sarah J. Collins and John O. Chewning had issue:

a. Othello E. Chewning, born June 2, 1859

b. Cecil Aubrey Chewning, born June 14, 1868

c. Mary Elizabeth Chewning, born November 21, 1878 at "Aspen Grove"

70e. GEORGE ROBERT COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Rebecca

J. Coleman, daughter of Ruffin H. and Bettie Coleman. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. F. L. Koegel on September 28, 1869. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

George R. Collins was one of 5 who incorporated an act in the Acts of 1889-90, to incorporate the Bowling Green Cemetery Company. The capital stock was not to be less than \$200.00 nor more than \$2,000.00 and shares were to sell for \$10.00 each. (*Acts of 1889-90*, p. 625) He was a deacon of Calvary Baptist Church in Bowling Green, Va., a member of the Masonic Lodge #2-237, and a private in the Civil War in Company "E", 13th. Virginia Infantry, 30th. Regiment, Corse's Brigade of the "Caroline Grays". He was at the surrender in 1865. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 336, 110, 240; *Civil War Records*, Vol. 3, p. 397) They made their home in Bowling Green on Main Street.

Rebecca Coleman Collins was a member of the Bowling Green Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, chartered June 18, 1904. She was also a member of Calvary Baptist Church. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 271, 335) She was born August 1, 1849 and died February 8, 1919. Her husband preceded her by one year, dying June 22, 1918. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. George R. and Rebecca C. Collins had issue:

- a. James Ruffin Collins, born August 12, 1870
- b. Anne Lyle Collins, born April 24, 1873
- c. George Percy Collins, born February 3, 1876
- d. Blanche Ervin Collins, born March 31, 1878
- e. Eugene Athol Collins, born January 12, 1884

71f. CATHERINE "CATY" VIRGINIA COLLINS, daughter of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Charles Ridgely Dorsey, son of Charles Samuel Worthington and M. P. Dorsey of Howard county, Maryland. Charles Ridgely Dorsey was born on January 26, 1835 at "Spring Hill", Howard county, Maryland, the ancestral estate of his family, which is located about two miles from Elliott City.

Charles Ridgely Dorsey is a descendant of the Dorsey and

Ridgely families of Maryland. The complete genealogy of these two famous old families appeared in January 12, 1908 issue of the Baltimore newspaper, *The Sun*.

Charles R. Dorsey attended school at Elliott City, Howard county, Md. and afterward was graduated from Princeton University. At the outbreak of the War Between the States, he and his brothers, John W. and Samuel, joined the Confederate Forces, enlisting in the Fifth Maryland Regiment, commanded by Colonel George R. Gaither, their brother-in-law. Later in the war they joined Mosby's command and served with it until the end of the war. Before enlisting, Charles R. Dorsey, his brothers, and two of their friends, burned the bridge over the Patapsico river, at Elliott City, to keep back the Federal troops and upon their return home after the war they were tried by a Federal Court and sent to Cuba. Returning to Maryland, Charles R. Dorsey stopped with a family named "Reynolds" who lived at the Union Tavern about two miles from Penola, at the junction of the Penola road with the Stage road, and this family employed him to teach school. He lodged here for a considerable period of time and while here, he met Catherine Collins. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 426, 427, 305) Catherine Collins was a member of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Va. After their marriage, they made their home at "Locust Grove". Catherine Collins Dorsey died December 10, 1870 and was buried in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. Charles R. and Catherine Collins Dorsey had issue: twins,

a. Charles Samuel Worthington Dorsey, born December 3, 1870

b. Mary Ridgley Dorsey, born December 3, 1870

72g. EMUELLA HARRIS COLLINS, daughter of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died November 18, 1866 and is buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. On her tombstone are just the initials "E.H.C.", daughter of Geo. T. Collins. She was a member of Emmaus Christian Church. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 305)

73h. OGENIA ELLEN BURK COLLINS, daughter of

George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Felix "Pike" Winston Campbell, son of Seth C. and Susannah D. Chiles Campbell, who are buried on Chandler's Homeplace, now owned by Charles B. Collins. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. L. A. Cutler on April 26, 1870. He was a carpenter at the time of their marriage. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) She was a member of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Va. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 305, appears as Eugenia Collins) Felix Winston Campbell was born March 26, 1833 and died November 16, 1907. He served in the Confederate Army. Ogenia Collins Campbell died March 11, 1934. Both are buried in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. Felix W. Campbell and Ogenia Collins had issue:

- a. Caddie Dorsey Campbell, born March 20, 1871
 - b. Earnest Percel Campbell, born November 21, 1876
 - c. George Winston Campbell, born March 5, 1880
 - d. Julian Collins Campbell, born March 8, 1884
- (and several other children who died in infancy and are not known)

74i. JOHN WELFORD COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Sarah "Sallie" Winston Campbell, daughter of Seth C. and Susannah D. Chiles Campbell, on March 6, 1872. They were married by the Rev. L. A. Cutler in Caroline county. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Sallie Campbell was a member of Emmaus Christian Church. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 305) She was born in 1838 in Caroline county. (*Census of 1850*) Sallie Campbell Collins died on July 16, 1880 and was buried in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. After her death, Welford Collins went to Alabama to live. He died in Gallion, Alabama, on February 23, 1932 and there was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery. J. Welford and Sallie Campbell Collins had issue:

- a. Rena Harwood Collins, born October 15, 1873
- b. John Herbert Collins, born March 15, 1875 at Penola, Va.

75j. WILLIAM JOSEPH COLLINS, son of George Todd

and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, was married first to Alice B. Sale, daughter of Thomas B. and Elizabeth Broaddus Sale. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. W. A. Baynham on November 12, 1869. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Alice B. Sale was born in 1844, the oldest child of Thomas B. Sale. She died at childbirth and was buried in the cemetery with her parents at Old Salem Baptist Church, which is located beyond the present Salem Church in Caroline county, Virginia.

William Joseph Collins took his bride to "Edmundsbury," the home of Edmund Pendleton, near File, Caroline county, Virginia. Edmund Pendleton, Caroline's most distinguished son, died here on October 26, 1803 and was buried on the place. It was just a few years ago that Davis and Pegg Funeral Home removed his remains to Bruton Parish Church in Williamsburg, Va. William J. Collins lived at "Edmundsbury" for some time, but seeing the pastures greener at Ideal, Va., he traded the former for the latter place.

William Joseph Collins and Alice B. Sale had issue:

- a. John Robley Collins, born May 26, 1871
- b. Emma Estelle Collins, born July 15, 1874
- c. Infant, died at birth

William Joseph Collins, at the age of 46, married his second wife, Margaret "Maggie" L. Wright, the 21 year old daughter of Dr. Charles and Anne Elizabeth Jesse Wright. Dr. Charles Wright was the son of Burton Boutwell and Ann Tod Wright. Ann Tod was the daughter of George Thompson Todd, who was the brother of Clarissa Todd, who married James Collins. (See 10a. in this book) Burton Boutwell Wright was the son of Robert Wright 2nd. and Margaret Boutwell, daughter of William Boutwell of Caroline county. Robert Wright 2nd. was a son of Robert and Catherine Wright of Caroline county, Va.

William J. Collins and Margaret L. Wright were married in Caroline county by the Rev. L. A. Cutler on December 1, 1896. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They made their home at Ideal, Caroline county, Va., where he operated a store and mill. They

also ran the post office of "Ideal", which they named. He died here on March 27, 1914 and was buried in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. After his death, his widow operated the post office. Margaret "Maggie" Collins was born June 3, 1875 and died Saturday, March 12, 1938 at her home at Ideal, Va. She was buried in the cemetery with her husband at "Hickory Grove". After her death, Ideal Post Office was disbanded.

William Joseph "Joe" Collins and Margaret "Maggie" L. Wright had issue:

- a. Margaret Elizabeth Collins, born February 21, 1898
- b. George Robert Collins, born January 22, 1900
- c. William Joseph "Joe" Collins, Jr., born September 9, 1902
- d. Rebecca "Bec" Louise Jane Collins, born April 16, 1905
- e. Charles Burton Collins, born June 17, 1907
- f. James Bernard "Bunny" Collins, born July 9, 1909
- g. Lewis Garland "Billy" Collins, born September 5, 1913
- h. Mary Virginia "Dollbaby" Collins, born September 5, 1913

76k. JULIAN AUGUSTUS COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Eugenia Avery of Hale county, Alabama, on December 9, 1879. She was called one of the prettiest girls of Hale county and never lost her beauty before she died, the month she was 73. Julian Collins owned a store and excelsior mill at Milford, Va. Earlier in life, at the age of 18, he clerked in a dry goods store for Joseph Campbell in the Reedy Church District of Caroline county. (*Census of 1870*) Her home in Alabama was "Dixon Place" in Hale county. He died in Caroline county on October 19, 1901 and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. Eugenia Avery Collins was born April 29, 1857 and died April 25, 1928 in Alabama. She was buried there in St. Andrew's Cemetery. Julian and Eugenia Collins had no children but they adopted Buellah Lee Brown, daughter of Daisy Elmore Brown, of Havana, Hale county, Alabama. Her name was changed to:

- a. Buelah Brown Collins, born February 23, 1887

77l. CHARLES "CHARLIE" LINDSAY COLLINS, son of

George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Elizabeth Lewis "Bettie Lulu" Sutton, daughter of Edmund Pendleton and Martha Jane Samuel Sutton, in Washington, D. C., on May 14, 1874. (*The Suttons of Caroline County, Va.*, p. 24) Charles L. Collins owned a number of well known Caroline Estates, namely: "Wright's Old Place" at Penola, "Mount Zephyr", "Mount Pleasant", and "Clifton". Charles L. Collins died in 1921 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery near Bowling Green, Va.

The Suttons came to Caroline from Manor House, Oxfordshire, England, in the early years of the 18th. Century. Edmund Pendleton Sutton, father of Elizabeth Lewis Sutton, was the son of John C. Sutton and Elizabeth Page Pendleton, who was a great-great niece of the Great Jurist Edmund Pendleton of Caroline county. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*) Elizabeth Lewis Sutton was born September 18, 1855 in Caroline county and died June 26, 1952 in Arlington, Va., at the age of 96. She was buried in Lakewood Cemetery at Bowling Green, Va. Charles L. and Elizabeth Sutton Collins had issue:

- a. Charles Ridgely Collins, born May 7, 1875
- b. Annie Graham Collins, born July 6, 1877
- c. Martha "Mattye" Pendleton Collins, born November 9, 1879
- d. George Todd Collins, born March 9, 1882
- e. Joseph Page Collins, born July 9, 1884
- f. Estelle Lewis Collins, born November 9, 1887
- g. Julia Thornton Collins, born October 21, 1889
- h. Robert Hugh Collins
- i. Lucille Burton Collins, born March 28, 1893
- j. Charles Lindsay Collins, born May 28, 1895
- k. Willard Garnett Collins, born 1898

(Listed as found in *The Suttons of Caroline County, Va.*, p. 43, 44)

78m. CLARENCE COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died in childhood and

was probably buried at "South Garden"; although, he could have been buried at "Hickory Grove", Caroline county, Va.

79n. CHASTAIN FREDERICK COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Nannie J. Rawlings, daughter of Alfred and Judith Ann Rawlings, October 25, 1881. Chastain and Edgar, his brother, had a double wedding at Waller's Church in Spotsylvania county, with the Rev. E. G. Baptist assisted by the Rev. W. G. Roane officiating. (*Spotsylvania Marriage Register; Religious Herald*, November 3, 1881)

Nannie Rawlings was next to the youngest of a family of 8, they being as follows: James L. Rawlings, born 1845; Jane S. Rawlings, born 1850; Alfred B. Rawlings, born 1847; Clara Rawlings, born 1852; Edmonia Rawlings, born 1855; Lewis Rawlings, born 1856 and died out west; Nannie Rawlings, born February 5, 1858 and died July 22, 1901, buried at "Hickory Grove"; and Ashby Rawlings, born June 3, 1862 and died January 16, 1925, and who is also buried at "Hickory Grove". (*Census of 1870*)

Alfred Rawlings, father of Nannie Rawlings, was born 1822 in Spotsylvania county. He married Judith Ann Johnson, born June 10, 1826, in Spotsylvania county on December 18, 1844. Alfred Rawlings was a farmer in Spotsylvania county in 1850 and had real estate valued at \$2600.00. (*Census of 1850; Religious Herald*)

Mrs. Judith Ann Rawlings of Spotsylvania county, died at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Stephen Branch near Farmington, Ga., on the 17th of March, 1910. She was born at "Forest Hill", the eldest daughter of Lewis Johnson, Esq. and Jane Dabney Lipscomb Johnson, who was the daughter of the Hon. John Lipscomb. For further information on this line, see the May 26, 1910 issue of the *Religious Herald*.

Chastain and Nannie Rawlings Collins had issue:

- a. Alfred Rawlings Collins, born September 1, 1882
- b. Chastain Frederick Collins, Jr., born May 3, 1884
- c. Annie Judith Collins, born April 27, 1886

- d. James Clarence Collins, born October 27, 1887
- e. Rebecca "Rebe" Coleman Collins, born July 24, 1889
- f. Beatrice Collins, born February 18, 1891
- g. Lewis Edgar Collins, born August 2, 1892
- h. Clara Edmonia Collins, born July 18, 1894
- i. Mary Ridgley Collins, born August 24, 1896
- j. Julian Augustus Collins, born March 8, 1898
- k. Nannie Ashby Collins, born July 15, 1901

Chastain Frederick Collins, at the age of 49, married 2ndly. to Ellen Dabney Cammack, born in Spotsylvania county on February 5, 1889, the daughter of Horace and Jennie Cammack. They were married in Spotsylvania county on October 19, 1912 by the Rev. E. P. Hawkins. (*Marriage Register of Spotsylvania County*)

The first Cammack in Spotsylvania county was John Cammack in 1772. He had a brother Francis in 1778, who married Ann ——— and had issue: Francis, John, Hy, Susanna, Ann, and Katherine. (*Spotsylvania County Records*) Horace A. Cammack, a descendant of the aforesaid, had issue nine children, namely: Ellen D., Wilmonia E., Emma K., Olivia A., Sallie B., Samuel A., Frank A., Travers K., and Horace E. Cammack. On September 12, 1913, Horace A. Cammack made his Will, in which he made his two sons, Horace E. and Travers Cammack, executors and left each child one-ninth of his estate. (*Spotsylvania Will Book C*, p. 11)

Chastain Frederick Collins died September 12, 1933 in Richmond, Virginia, and Ellen D. Cammack, his wife, died June 20, 1930. Both are buried in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Caroline county, Virginia. Chastain and Ellen Cammack Collins had issue:

- a. Jeannette Rawlings Collins
- b. Ellen Dabney Collins

80c. EDGAR BEAURAGAUE COLLINS, son of George Todd and Ann J. Coleman Collins of Caroline county, married Florence Cary Baptist, daughter of the Rev. E. G. and M. E. Baptist of Spotsylvania county. They were married by her

father, the Rev. E. G. Baptist, assisted by the Rev. W. G. Roane in Waller's Church in Spotsylvania county on October 25, 1881. (*Marriage Register of Spotsylvania; Religious Herald*, November 3, 1881) Both were 21 years of age at the time of their marriage.

Florence Cary Baptist was born in Spotsylvania county on April 19, 1860, the daughter of the Rev. Edward G. and Maria Duerson Baptist and the granddaughter of the Rev. Edward Baptist, a Powhatan county pastor who was one of the founders of the seminary in Richmond, which later grew into Richmond College, and now is the University of Richmond. Florence Baptist Collins died January 6, 1841 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery near Bowling Green, Caroline county, Virginia.

Edgar B. Collins attended the Boarding School for Young Boys in Caroline county, where the house of Braynefield later stood. (*P.W.A. Survey*) He was in the Home Guards of Caroline 1917-18. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline*, p. 257) In 1895, Edgar B. Collins was Dept. Treasurer of Caroline county for Taxes. (Old papers now in the possession of the author) He was also an auctioneer and a real estate dealer. His home was between Bowling Green and Milford, the house now occupied by the widow of Lawrence Southworth. He died on March 19, 1941 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery by his wife. Edgar and Florence Baptist Collins had issue:

- a. Maria Edward Collins, born in 1882 at "Hickory Grove"
- b. Margaret "Maggie" Collins, born June 18, 1884 in Bowling Green

81a. NANNIE BEAZLEY, daughter of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Thos. George Burke, son of Thos. George Burke and Isabella Garnett and grandson of John Muse Burke and Frances Sophia Woolfolk of Caroline county. She died in Huntington, West Virginia, in 1952.

Had issue:

- a. Charles Burke
- b. Leslie Burke
- c. Harry Burke

- d. Mable Burke
- e. Earle Burke
- f. Thomas Burke
- g. Grace Burke

(*History of Caroline County*, p. 394)

82b. CHARLES "CHARLIE" BEAZLEY, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married ———, had several children, and died in Alabama, where he is buried.

83c. MARY C. BEAZLEY, daughter of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Andrew F. Haynes, son of Andrew J. and Tabitten Haynes on February 12, 1885. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. James H. Marshall. Andrew F. Haynes was born in Fayette county, West Virginia in 1863. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) She died soon after her marriage before the year 1888.

84d. PHILIP ARTHUR BEAZLEY, JR., son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Fannie Jesse, daughter of James "Jim" M. Jesse and Bettie W. Burke of Caroline county. They lived in Hinton, West Virginia and had four children, two boys and two girls. Fannie Jesse Beazley died about ten years ago.

Bettie W. Burke was the daughter of Thos. George Burke and Isabella Garnett, and was a sister of Belle Garnett Burke who married Robert Emmett Collins. See elsewhere in this book.

James M. Jesse was a nephew of Catherine Jesse, who married Charles Collins. See elsewhere in this book.

85e. WILLIAM "WILLIE" A. BEAZLEY, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married his cousin, Mary Lou Collins, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins, on December 22, 1897. They were married by the Rev. R. W. Fox. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They made their home in Gallion, Ala. William A. Beazley died in 1919 and was buried at Gallion, Alabama. William A. Beazley and Mary Lou Collins had issue:

- a. Robert Hampton Beazley, born December 20, 1899
- b. William Ashby Beazley, born June 3, 1906

c. Thomas Collins Beazley, born February 3, 1909

d. Emmett Garnett Beazley, born December 12, 1911

86f. GEORGE RICHARD BEAZLEY, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Laura Cobb. They had no children. Both are now dead and are buried at their homeplace near Popular Inn in Caroline county and now owned by Milton Gouldin.

87g. ROBERT PENN BEAZLEY, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Virginia Woolfolk, daughter of W. A. and Fannie A. Woolfolk, on November 30, 1904. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. James Long. Virginia Woolfolk was born in 1886. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Robert P. and Virginia W. Beazley had issue:

a. Alice Penn Beazley, born September 29, 1905

b. Charles Woolfolk Beazley, born April 27, 1907

c. Laura Elizabeth Beazley, born January 1, 1909

d. William "Bill" Penn Beazley, born April 2, 1911

e. Pattie Scott Beazley, born October, 1912

f. Philip Arthur Beazley, born December 13, 1914

g. Mildred Catherine Beazley, born February 25, 1927

88h. EMMA LOU BEAZLEY, daughter of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Daniel E. Campbell, son of Manasseh and Emma Campbell, on November 29, 1899. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. J. G. Eubank. He was a merchant at the time of their marriage. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Daniel "Dan" Campbell was born in 1870 and died 1949 in Hanover county. Daniel and Emma L. Beazley Campbell lived at Doswell in Hanover county, Virginia. They had issue:

a. Dorothy E. Campbell

b. Mary Catherine Campbell

c. Mildred Campbell

d. Blanche Elliott Campbell

e. Edward L. Campbell

89i. BLANCHE L. BEAZLEY, daughter of Philip A. and

Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Thomas Barclay Jeter, son of C. T. and Evelyn Jeter of King William county, on November 30, 1898. They were married by the Rev. J. G. Eubank in Caroline county, Va. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) T. Barclay Jeter was a lumber dealer at Penola, Va., where he made his home. He was born in 1871 and died in 1941. Blanche B. Jeter died in 1937. Both are buried in the cemetery at the site of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Va. T. Barclay and Blanche B. Jeter had issue:

- a. Henry Jeter, born 1905
- b. George R. Jeter, born 1901
- c. Ellen Jeter, born 1909
- d. Infant, died as an infant and is buried in the cemetery with his grandparents at the Beazley Homeplace near Milford, Va.

90j. BESSIE DICKERSON BEAZLEY, daughter of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married her cousin, Cecil Aubrey Chewning, son of John O. and Sarah J. Collins Chewning. See Cecil Aubrey Chewning elsewhere in this book.

91k. EDWARD LEE BEAZLEY, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley of Caroline county, married Evelyn L. Coghill, daughter of S. G. Coghill, a Confederate veteran who lived to the age of 89. E. Lee Beazley was killed accidentally in a saw at a sawmill in December, 1932. His wife, Evelyn C. Beazley died January 17, 1947. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery near Bowling Green, Va. E. Lee and Evelyn C. Beazley had issue:

- a. Arthur Lee Beazley, born 1906
- b. Robert "Mutt" S. Beazley, born 1908
- c. Hugh Campbell Beazley, born August 17, 1915

92a. MARY LOU COLLINS, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, married her cousin, William A. Beazley, son of Philip A. and Mildred Collins Beazley. See William A. Beazley elsewhere in this book.

93b. EMMETT BURKE COLLINS, son of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, never married. He served as a member of Kilwinning Cross Masonic Lodge #2-237

and also served in the Caroline Home Guards of 1917-18. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 112, 257) He died on June 12, 1938 at Doswell, Va. and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Caroline county, Va.

94c. SARAH "SADIE" MUSE COLLINS, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, married Thomas Orin Hyatt, son of Thomas R. and Sallie T. Hyatt. They were married in Bethel Methodist Church in Caroline county by the Rev. John L. Pribble on June 15, 1910. Thomas Orin Hyatt was born in 1889 in Haywood county, N. C. He was a railroad clerk and they have made their home at Doswell, Va. They have no children.

95d. GEORGE WAVERLY "MIKE" COLLINS, son of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, is unmarried. He now lives at the home of his father at Doswell, Va., where he is engaged in farming.

96e. THOMAS MAURY COLLINS, son of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, never married. He died at Demopolis, Alabama, on February 18, 1951 and was buried at Gallion, Alabama.

97f. BELLE HAMPTON COLLINS, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, married Elwood Dunn Davies, son of Elwood Dunn and Mary Louise Collins Davies, and a cousin of Belle Hampton Collins. See Elwood Dunn Davies elsewhere in this book.

98g. PEARL "POLLY" CATHERINE or MARGARET CATHERINE COLLINS, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, never married. She lived with her brothers at the homeplace of her father, where she died December 31, 1949. She was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Caroline County, Va.

99h. SAMUEL DICKERSON "DIXIE" COLLINS, son of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, is unmarried. He now lives at his father's homeplace with his brother and is engaged in farming.

100i. IONE BERTRANDE COLLINS, daughter of Robert

E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, married David Clarence Glascock, son of Mahlon Glascock, on July 31, 1918. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. Richard W. Fox. D. C. Glascock was living in Alexandria county at the time he was married. He was born in Prince William county. His occupation has been a Railroad Engineer. They now live at Woodbridge, Va. They had issue:

a. David Collins Glascock, born December 28, 1931 at Doswell, Va.

101c. JAMES W. BURRUSS, son of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, was killed at Sharpsburg, Maryland, September 17, 1862 in the Civil War. (*Wingfield's History of Caroline County*, p. 239)

102d. EMUELLA "EMMA" A. BURRUSS, daughter of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, married William C. Carneal, son of Pleasant and Lucy Carneal, on November 14, 1866. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. John G. Rowe. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

103e. WALTER L. BURRUSS, son of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, married Ida G. Blanton, daughter of Charles and Mary Jane Blanton, on February 9, 1877. They were married in Caroline county, by the Rev. J. O. Turpin. Ida G. Blanton was born in Fredericksburg, Va. in 1857. Walter L. Burruss clerked in a merchandise store. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

104f. JOSIAH BURRUSS, son of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, married Ada Blanton, daughter of John T. and Ann Blanton, on February 9, 1874. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. James D. Coleman. Ada Blanton was born in 1858. Josiah Burruss was a farmer. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

105g. GEORGIA BURRUSS, daughter of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, married James Randolph, son of Roy and Nancy Randolph, on December 21, 1870. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. R. H.

W. Buckner. James Randolph was born in 1842. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

106j. CLARA R. BURRUSS, daughter of Overton and Clarissa F. Wright Burruss of Caroline county, married S. W. Allen, widower, son of George and Maria D. Allen, on September 25, 1876. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. A. R. Flippo. S. W. Allen was born in 1831. After the death of Clara R. Burruss, S. W. Allen married 3rdly. to Martha E. Beazley, daughter of Oliver and Patsy Beazley, March 14, 1881. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

107a. JAMES D. WRIGHT, 3rd., son of James D. and Sarah F. M. Wright of Caroline county, studied ministry. He died very young on August 23, 1883 and was buried in the Wright's Cemetery at Wright's Chapel Methodist Church in Caroline county.

108a. WILLIAM WALLACE WRIGHT, son of William and Clarissa J. Collins Wright of Caroline county, married Annie S. Davies, daughter of Joseph S. and Mary Hudson Davies, on February 21, 1871. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. W. A. Baynham. Annie Davies Wright was born August 7, 1850 and died March 18, 1937 and is buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. Her father, Joseph S. Davies was born June 1, 1823 at Milford, Del. and died February 1, 1895 at Bowling Green, Va. Her mother, Mary Hudson Davies, was born November 10, 1820 and died September 23, 1912. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery. William Wallace Wright died January 1, 1936 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery. William and Annie Davies Wright had issue:

- a. Woody J. Wright
- b. Clara H. Wright
- c. Willie A. Wright
- d. Charles Edward "Eddie" Wright
- e. Annie Laura Wright
- f. Harrell S. Wright

109a. MARY LOUISE "LOU" COLLINS, daughter of Charles W. and Mary Todd Collins of Caroline county, married

Elwood Dunn Davies on February 1, 1883. They were married at "Rodney", the residence of the bride's father near Macon Station, Hale county, Alabama, with the Rev. G. S. Anderson officiating. (*Religious Herald*, Feb. 22, 1883) Mary Lou Davies died May 1, 1936 and was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama. Elwood D. and Mary L. Davies had issue:

a. Elwood Dunn Davies, Jr.

110b. JOHN WOOD COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Mary Todd Collins of Caroline county, married Alice Jeter, daughter of Sydney R. and Fanny Jeter of King William county, on December 13, 1886. They were married by the Rev. Andrew Broaddus, Jr., in Caroline county. Alice Jeter was born in 1870. John W. Collins was a farmer of Hale county, Alabama. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) He died July 23, 1895 and was buried in Alabama. Had issue:

a. John Wood Collins, Jr., died several years ago

b. Floyd Jeter Collins, born July 19, 1890, killed in a cyclone on March 21, 1932 in Alabama, where he is buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery.

111a. CHARLES "CHARLIE" W. COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Sarah L. Collins of Caroline county, died on August 7, 1895. He was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

112a. THOMAS "TOM" TODD COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Hattie Allen Collins of Caroline county, lived in Alabama, where he died on October 5, 1921. He was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

113b. ALLEN MARTIN COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Hattie Allen Collins of Caroline county, was a lawyer in Alabama. He died in Alabama on April 22, 1930 and there was buried.

114c. BERNARD COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Hattie Allen Collins of Caroline county, died as an infant and is buried in Alabama.

115d. HARRY T. COLLINS, son of Charles W. and Hattie Allen Collins of Caroline county, is married and lives at "Rodney", the former home of John Collins in Alabama. He has no children.

116e. HARRIET "HATTIE" COLLINS, daughter of Charles W. and Hattie Allen Collins of Caroline county, married a Mr. McKee and lives in Alabama.

117a. SALLIE BOXLEY COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, was born in Virginia and died in Gallion, Alabama on January 21, 1872, where she was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery.

118b. DRUCILLA FRANKLIN COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married John W. McCollum on September 11, 1889. They were missionaries to Japan for 18 years. After this they made their home in Marion, Alabama. John William McCollum is now dead and buried in Marion, Alabama. Drucilla "Dru" McCollum now lives in Marion, Alabama. John and Drucilla McCollum had issue:

- a. Joseph William McCollum, born July 16, 1890 in Kobe, Japan
- b. Catherine McCollum, born December 21, 1891 in Kobe, Japan
- c. John Collins McCollum, born April 3, 1893 in Kyoto, Japan
- d. A. H. McCollum, born August 4, 1898 in Nagasaki, Japan
- e. Phyllis McCollum, born October 30, 1899 in Fukuoka, Japan
- f. Ida McCollum, born November 26, 1901 in Kobe, Japan

119c. JOSEPH "JOSEY" D. COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, died on November 29, 1870 and was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

120d. ROBERT WOOD COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Susie Belle Robinson on December 9, 1894 and lived in Gallion, Alabama. Robert Wood Collins died September 26, 1905 and was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Gallion, Alabama. Susie Belle Robinson Collins died in Shreveport, La., where she is buried. Robert Wood and Susie B. Robinson Collins had issue:

- a. Joseph Todd Collins
- b. Gordon Collins
- c. Susie Belle Collins
- d. Frances Lee Collins

121e. JOSEPH TODD COLLINS, 3rd, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married 1stly. to Kathleen Nixon on February 22, 1911. After her death, he married 2ndly. Bertha Howell in 1921. They live in Denver, Colorado and have no children.

122f. GRACE ESTELLE COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, never married. She died at a very early age on August 29, 1893 and was buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

123g. LIZZIE DICKINSON COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married J. Hunter Thatcher on June 30, 1897. They lived in Louisiana. Both have passed away. She died on February 15, 1913. They had issue:

- a. girl, who married C. C. Clark and has no children
- b. J. Hunter Thatcher, Jr.

124h. GEORGE DAVIS COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Beulah Lee Brown Collins, adopted daughter of Julian A. and Eugenia A. Collins of "Dixon Place", Hale county, Alabama. They were married on November 7, 1906. George Davis Collins of "Hedge Hill," Hale county, Gallion, Alabama, is a farmer, merchant and Johnson grass hay dealer. He was educated at Alabama Polytechnic Institute in Auburn, Alabama. George D. and Beulah B. Collins had issue:

- a. George Davis Collins, Jr., born Thur., July 9, 1908
- b. Julian Augustus Collins, born Sat., February 26, 1910
- c. Eugenia Avery Collins, born Fri., May 26, 1911
- d. Rufus Milton Collins, born Sun., March 9, 1913
- e. Beulah Lee Collins, born Sun., October 11, 1914
- f. Gwyndolyn Collins, born Mon., May 20, 1918
- g. Josephine Todd Collins, born Tue., July 26, 1921

h. Mary Elizabeth Collins, born Wed., September 2, 1925

i. Olivia Collins, born Sat., April 23, 1927

j. Grace Collins, born Sun., May, 1930

125i. KATE COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Dr. James Gwyn Staples on December 11, 1901. They made their home in Shreveport, La. He has since passed away. Dr. J. G. and Kate C. Staples had issue:

a. James Gwyn Staples, Jr.

126j. OLIVIA GORDON COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Mell A. McCutcheon on July 10, 1901. They lived in Shreveport, La. Both have since passed away, leaving one daughter who is married and has a daughter. Olivia Gordon Collins McCutcheon died in April, 1953.

127k. ERNEST WILSON COLLINS, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Kate Ward on October 18, 1905. They made their home in Gallion, Alabama. He died on November 18, 1918 and is buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama. They had two children, a girl and a boy, both of whom are married and have children.

128l. SUSAN VIRGINIA COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, died on July 18, 1885 and is buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

129m. VIRGINIA COLLINS, daughter of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, married Albert Colwell Steere on June 9, 1909. Both are dead and buried in Shreveport, La., where they lived. Virginia Collins Steere died on July 12, 1942.

130a. SUSIE COLEMAN SMITH, daughter of C. T. and Sallie Collins Smith of Caroline county, married F. E. Parker. She died on December 27, 1912 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline county, Va. They had issue:

a. James Parker

b. Cornelia Parker

131b. CORNELIUS TIMOTHY SMITH, JR., son of C. T.

and Sallie Collins Smith of Caroline county, was a doctor and married Nell Wingfield of Charlottesville, Va. He died on November 4, 1911 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline county. His widow lives in Charlottesville, Va.

132c. CLARA L. SMITH, daughter of C. T. and Sallie Collins Smith of Caroline county, never married. She started the development of the little settlement at Ladysmith. She named it "Ladysmith" after the diamond mine started in South Africa by Cecil Rhodes. She lived at the old homeplace "Landor" until recently when she built her a brick house on highway no. 1 at Ladysmith, Caroline county. She also built a lovely brick church and named it after her mother, calling it the "Sallie Collins Smith Memorial Baptist Church". She is greatly loved and respected by all who know her and shall be long remembered for her unselfish sacrifice and extreme interest in the development and well being of the village at "Ladysmith".

133a. ADA WHITE PARR, adopted daughter of John H. and Maggie Collins Parr of Caroline county, married Dana Cameron Smith, son of James E. and Wilhelmina Wood Smith, on April 5, 1905. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. James Long. Dana C. Smith was born January 10, 1881. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They lived at Woodford, Caroline county, Va. and Dana C. Smith was game warden for Caroline for a good number of years. Ada Parr Smith died on October 16, 1918 and was buried in the cemetery at Bethel Baptist Church in Caroline county. Dana C. Smith married again. He died February 24, 1948 and was buried in Greenlawn Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. Dana C. and Ada Parr Smith had issue:

- a. Ada Cameron Smith, born 1906
- b. Frances Smith
- c. Margaret "Maggie" Collins Smith, born September 30, 1913

134a. RENA W. DAVIS, daughter of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married John Willie Smith, son of John F. and Virginia Smith. They were married in Caroline county on October 21, 1891 by the Rev. T. R. Corr. (*Caroline*

Marriage Register) He was born July 14, 1861 and died August 25, 1936. He is buried in the cemetery at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline county. Rena Davis Smith now lives at Partlow in the same county. Rena Davis and John W. Smith had issue:

- a. Louise Smith
- b. Frankie Smith
- c. Josephine Smith
- d. Wilson Smith
- e. John Wood Smith
- f. Lilburne Mason Smith, born February 6, 1894

135b. MAGGIE D. DAVIS, daughter of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married William "Willie" O. Chewning, son of W. H. and Camilla Chewning of Spotsylvania county, on December 12, 1892. They were married by the Rev. T. R. Corr. Willie O. Chewning was born in 1867. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) They had no children. Maggie Davis Chewning is now dead.

136c. JOSEPH TODD DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Florence "Flossie" Connely. There were no children. He died November 27, 1907 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline county, Va.

137d. SUDIE V. DAVIS, daughter of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Charles W. Maddox, 24, son of G. and Bettie Maddox of Spotsylvania county, on November 17, 1897. They were married by the Rev. J. S. Ryland. Charles W. Maddox was at that time a carpenter. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) Sudie Davis Maddox died September 10, 1899 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church. They had issue one child:

- a. Davis G. Maddox, born February 26, 1899, died July 29, 1899 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church.

138e. JOHN FRANKLIN DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Robbie Blanton, adopted daughter of William Lawrence Blanton. They made

their home at "Edge Hill" near Blantons, Va., where he operated a store. John F. Davis died April 16, 1944 and is buried in County Line Baptist Church Cemetery. They had issue:

- a. William Franklin Davis
- b. Margaret Davis

139f. GEORGE DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Mary Ann Brinkley of West Virginia. They now live in West Virginia and have issue:

- a. Georgiana Davis
- b. Jean Davis
- c. Wilson Davis

140g. SHERWOOD DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Isabelle Wilson and lives at Staunton, Va. She is a relative of the late President Woodrow Wilson, a prominent family of Staunton. They have no children.

141h. SALLIE DAVIS, daughter of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Richelieu Coleman. They had issue:

- a. Bernard Coleman
- b. Lorene Coleman

142i. CHARLES DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married a Miss Boxley of Louisa county, Va. He was a Baptist Preacher for many years. He is now dead and his widow lives in Louisa county. They had issue:

- a. Juliet Davis
- b. Charles C. Davis
- c. Joseph Wilson Davis
- d. Ann Davis

143j. CORNELIUS H. DAVIS, son of A. W. and Julia Collins Davis of Caroline county, married Clara Burnett of South Carolina. He was for many years a dentist. He died August 30, 1920 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church, Caroline county, Va. They had issue:

- a. Nancy Davis

144a. CHARLES WALLACE COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, married Sue

Steele Spencer, daughter of William Micajah Spencer and Bertha Gracey Steele of Gallion, Ala., on July 12, 1933. Charles W. Collins received a Bachelor of Science Degree from Alabama Polytechnic Institute in 1899, Bachelor of Philosophy Degree from the University of Chicago in 1908, Master of Arts Degree in 1909, and Semitic languages in 1908-9 from the University of Chicago. He was a student of government and economics at Harvard University, 1910-11; studied law under private tuition, 1899-1901; and was admitted to the Alabama bar in 1901, and to the Supreme Court of the United States in 1917. He practiced in Birmingham, 1901-06; librarian of the Haskell Oriental Museum at the University of Chicago, 1909-10; in charge of the economic section legislative reference service, Library of Congress, 1915-18; member of the Legal Advisory Board to Draft Board, 1918; legal advisor to Senate and House select committees to devise a budget plan, 1919-20; contributing editor of *Commercial and Financial Chronicle*, New York, 1920-23; law librarian of Congress, 1920-21, librarian U. S. Supreme Court; general counsel of Bureau of the Budget; Treasury Department, 1921-23; deputy comptroller of the currency, and general counsel, 1923-25; 1st. deputy comptroller of the same, 1925-27; counsel meager of a number of banks, 1928-30; drafted McFadden-Pepper national bank bill in 1924; and has served in many other positions. He is also a noted writer, having written the following: *The Fourteenth Amendment and the States*, 1912; *The National Budget System and American Finance*, 1917; *Plan for National Budget System*, 1918; *The British Budget System*, 1920; *Essential Elements of a National Budget System*, 1920; *Constitutional Aspects of the President's Veto of the Budget Bill*, 1920; *The Branch Banking Question*, 1926; *Rural Banking Reform*, 1931; *Whither Solid South?*, 1947; *Constitutional Power of Congress to Enforce a Single System of Commercial Banking*, 1930; *The South and the Electoral College*, 1944; *The South Must not Surrender*, 1948; *Constitutional Aspects of the Truman Civil Rights Program*, 1949; and compiler of *Codification of Federal Statutes on Estimates, Appropriations and Reports*, 1924. He now lives at Harmony Hall, Oxon Hill,

Maryland and has an office in Washington, D. C. (*Who's Who In America*, Vol. 27, 1952-53)

145b. ROBERT WALTER COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, is a doctor and lives in Houma, La.

146c. CLYDE ALLEN COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, now lives in Shreveport, La.

147d. MANLY ALLEN COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, married Lila Godfrey, daughter of Walter Taylor of Tuckahoe, N. J., on April 23, 1919. They now live in Jacksonville, Fla. Manly A. Collins was Lieutenant of the U. S. Army, 1916-17, and Captain, 1917-19; President of the Federal System of Bakeries of the South, Inc., 1919-22; and Real Estate Broker in Jacksonville from 1923 to the present. He received his B. S. degree from Alabama Polytechnic Institute and a L.L.B. from Harvard Law School. Manly A. and Lila G. Collins had issue:

- a. Patricia Collins
- b. Nancy Collins

148e. LITTLEBURY CALHOUN COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, never married. He is an attorney and counsellor-at-law in Washington, D. C. He served with the American Expeditionary Force in France, 1917-18, Captain of the U. S. Army Officers Reserve Corps, and educated at the Alabama Polytechnic Institute with a B.S. degree and a L.L.B. from the University of Alabama.

149f. DADNEY OTIS COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, now lives in Denver, Colorado.

150g. LEONARD MARTIN COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, now lives in Shreveport, La.

151h. BRADLEY LEE COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, is the youngest of eleven children. He lives in Gallion, Hale county, Alabama.

152i. ANNIE LAURIE COLLINS, daughter of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, married Arthur Jackson Newton on June 24, 1916. They live in Birmingham, Alabama.

153j. HATTIE ALLEN COLLINS, daughter of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline county, died in infancy on March 2, 1884 and is buried in Alabama.

154k. V. VAN COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Nannie Allen Collins of Caroline County, lives in Gallion, Alabama.

155a. WILLIAM FESTUS COLLINS, son of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, married Lorine Winter on October 28, 1933. They have no children.

156b. JOHN WALTER COLLINS, JR., son of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, married Garnett Lyons on November 29, 1916. He died February 27, 1945 and is buried in Alabama. John W. and Garnett L. Collins had issue:

a. John Walter Collins, III, born August 16, 1921

157c. JULIA MAGRUDAR COLLINS, daughter of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, never married. She died very young, February 14, 1905, and was buried in Ala.

158d. HERBERT IVAY COLLINS, son of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, married Emilli Gay Abbott on November 24, 1915. They have no children.

159e. CLARENCE CECIL COLLINS, son of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, died in infancy, July 21, 1893, and is buried in Alabama.

160f. ELIZABETH GLADYS COLLINS, daughter of John Walter and Elizabeth Dickinson Collins of Caroline county, married Morman L. Liver on December 28, 1920. He died December 27, 1952 and was buried in Alabama. They had issue:

a. Morman L. Liver, Jr., born December 15, 1922.

161a. GEORGE RIDGELY DORSEY, son of Charles Ridgely and Margaret A. Collins Dorsey of Caroline county,

married Estelle "Stella" Marie Shuman, daughter of F. E. and Nannie J. Shuman, on May 20, 1904. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. James C. Quarles. George R. Dorsey is a member of the Masonic Lodge No. 2-237; served as Treasurer of Caroline county, 1923-48; served as Mission Treasurer of Bowling Green Baptist Church; and was Corpl. in the Caroline Home Guards of 1917-18. He now lives in Bowling Green, Va. His wife was born February 8, 1881, and died February 7, 1935. She is buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. George R. and Estelle S. Dorsey had issue:

a. Margaret Comfort Worthington Dorsey, born April 27, 1905

b. Ridgely Corbin Dorsey, born January 15, 1907.

162a. OTHELLO E. CHEWNING, son of John O. and Sarah J. Collins Chewning of Caroline county, died April 3, 1861 at the age of one year and ten months.

163b. CECIL AUBREY CHEWNING, son of John O. and Sarah J. Collins Chewning of Caroline county, married Bessie Dickerson Beazley, daughter of Philip Arthur and Mildred Penn Collins Beazley of Caroline county, on December 21, 1904. They were married in the Richmond Hotel, Richmond, Va., by Dr. E. E. Bomar. Cecil Aubrey Chewning died February 6, 1931 at Doswell, Va. and was buried at Taylorsville Church, Taylorsville, Va. His widow now lives at Doswell, Va. Cecil A. and Bessie B. Chewning had issue:

a. Lauraine Jennette Chewning, born October 13, 1905

b. Blanche Louise Chewning, born March 24, 1908

c. William "Willie" Aubrey Chewning, born April 27, 1912

d. Thomas O. Chewning, born November 1, 1919

164c. MARY ELIZABETH CHEWNING, daughter of John O. and Sarah J. Collins Chewning of Caroline county, married Robert Ship Wright, son of Robert S. Wright and Annie Broadus Jones of Bowling Green, Va., on June 17, 1903. They were married in Calvary Baptist Church by the Rev. H. L. Quarles. Robert Ship Wright, Jr. was born in Alpshur county, Texas in 1880. He was a Railroad employee at the time of his

marriage. He now lives at Doswell, Va. His wife, Mary Chewning Wright, died at Doswell, Va., on January 16, 1944, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. Robert S. and Mary C. Wright had issue:

- a. Cecilene Annette Wright, born May 31, 1905 in Richmond, Va.

165a. JAMES RUFFIN COLLINS, son of George R. and Rebecca Coleman Collins of Caroline county, never married. He died very young on July 5, 1901 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. He was very interested in church work and served as the second clerk of Calvary Baptist Church, of which he was a member.

166b. ANNE LYLE COLLINS, daughter of George R. and Rebecca Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died October 25, 1878, and was buried in Alabama, where they were living at that time.

167c. GEORGE PERCY COLLINS, son of George R. and Rebecca Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died November 5, 1878 in Alabama and was buried by his little sister in St. Andrew's Cemetery in Alabama.

168d. BLANCHE ERVIN COLLINS, daughter of George R. and Rebecca Coleman Collins of Caroline county, died in Alabama on November 3, 1878. She was also buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery. Her parents, having lost all but one of their four children from an epidemic which was widely spreading in Alabama, decided to come back to Caroline county with the other child, for fear he too, might fall a victim of the epidemic. Upon arrival, they made their home on Main Street in Bowling Green, Va.

169e. EUGENE ATHOL COLLINS, son of George R. and Rebecca Coleman Collins of Caroline county, never married. He was a deacon of Calvary Baptist Church up until the time of his death. He died May 19, 1952, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. He lived his entire life in the home, in which he was born, on Main Street in Bowling Green, Va.

170a. CHARLES SAMUEL WORTHINGTON DORSEY, son of Charles Ridgely and Catherine Collins Dorsey of Caroline county, died November 15, 1871 and is buried in the family cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Caroline county, Va.

171b. MARY RIDGELY DORSEY, daughter of George Ridgely and Catherine Collins Dorsey of Caroline county, and twin to Charles S. W. Dorsey, died July 1, 1872, and is buried at "Hickory Grove".

172a. CADDIE DORSEY CAMPBELL, daughter of Felix W. and Ogenia Collins Campbell of Caroline county, married Emmett Moffett Coleman, son of Henry F. and Jennie M. Coleman of Caroline county, Va. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. L. A. Cutler on June 21, 1899. He was a prosperous merchant for many years at Penola, Va. He was also engaged in the lumber industry in Caroline county. Emmett M. Coleman was killed by a train January 9, 1936, at the age of 66, and was buried at Bethany Church in Caroline county, Va. His father, Henry Frank Coleman of "Fair View", Caroline county, died January 13, 1919, in the 79th year of his age. He was a Confederate Soldier in the 9th Va. Calvary, Co. "F". He married Jennie M. Patrick of Albemarle county, Va. He received his discharge on April 25, 1865. He died leaving the following children: E. M. Coleman, Dr. H. R. Coleman, G. K. Coleman, H. C. Coleman, C. C. Coleman, F. S. Coleman, Mrs. E. G. Hart, and Mrs. H. E. Potter. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*)

Caddie Campbell Coleman died February 5, 1951, at the age of 79, and was buried in the family cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. Emmett M. and Caddie C. Coleman had issue:

- a. Julian Harwood Coleman, born April 2, 1900
- b. Virgie Coleman, born September 1, 1901, died 4 days later and was buried at "Hickory Grove"
- c. infant daughter, born July 20, 1902, died the same month and is buried at "Hickory Grove"
- d. Clarice Louise Coleman, born July 20, 1903
- e. Virginia Franklin Coleman, born May 11, 1906

- f. Emmett Moffett Coleman, Jr., born October 11, 1908
- g. Henry Frank Coleman, born January 20, 1911
- h. Ogenia Ellen Coleman, born August 9, 1913

BEAUTIFUL CEREMONY THAT JOINED MR. E. M. COLEMAN AND MISS CAMPBELL

Milford, Va., June 22, 1899—Special—Richmond Times-Dispatch

Miss Caddie Dorsey Campbell and Mr. Emmett M. Coleman, both of this county, were married at 8:30 o'clock last evening in Emmaus Christian Church near Penola.

Miss Campbell is the only daughter of Mr. F. W. Campbell, one of Caroline's most popular and thrifty farmers. Her grace and charms and rare type of beauty have won for her the warmest friendship of all who know her. Mr. Coleman is a prominent and prosperous young merchant of Penola.

The church was elaborately decorated with wreaths and flowers of exquisite beauty. The appointed time was announced by the March, Lohengrin, played by Mrs. Clarence Wright, and the bridal cortege entered the aisles between white ribbon streamers in the following order: Miss Annie G. Collins with Mr. James R. Collins, Miss Gertrude Coleman with Mr. Payne, Miss Lucy Tyler with Mr. Louis Sutton, Miss Mary Dew with Mr. Crittendon, Miss Lucy Hargrave with Mr. Preston Campbell, Miss Maggie Carson with Mr. J. Robley Collins, Miss Lizzie Sutton with Mr. Geo. Broaddus, Miss Emma Beazley with Mr. Kemp Coleman, Miss Mary Chewning with Dr. Chisholm Cobb, Miss Gertrude Dew with Mr. Geo. Dorsey, Miss Marrice Wright with Mr. C. R. Dickinson, Miss Edith McCoy with Mr. C. A. Chewning, Miss Maria Collins with Mr. John E. Harwood, and Miss Hope Coleman with Mr. Earnest Campbell. Then came the bride in the left aisle with her maid of honor, her cousin, Miss Rena Collins, and the groom with his best man, his brother, Mr. Frank S. Coleman, on the right.

The attendants formed a horse shoe circle around the altar, into which the happy pair with best man and maid of honor entered,

and beneath a massive floral bell were made man and wife by the Rev. L. A. Cutler. The bride was charmingly beautiful in ivory white satin entrain, with muslin desore trimming, and lilies of the valley in her hand. The maid of honor wore white organdie over white silk with roses.

A reception at the home of the bride's parents followed the marriage. Over one hundred guests and many costly and useful presents attested the position of high esteem held by the newly wedded pair.

Mr. and Mrs. E. M. Coleman left on the 4:30 train this morning for a Northern tour.

173b. EARNEST PERCEL CAMPBELL, son of Felix W. and Ogenia Collins Campbell of Caroline county, married Ella G. Campbell (born August 24, 1890), daughter of Archie Camp and Harriett Elizabeth Shelton, January 16, 1912. Earnest P. Campbell ran an excelsior mill at Penola, Va. for many years. He died October 17, 1946, and was buried at Carmel Baptist Church, Caroline county, Va. His widow now lives at Penola, Va. Earnest P. and Ella G. Campbell had issue:

- a. Felix Winston Campbell, born May 29, 1913
- b. Anne Elizabeth Campbell, born May 24, 1916
- c. Archie Woolfolk Campbell, born January 9, 1918
- d. Earnest Percel Campbell, Jr., born December 20, 1919
- e. Goldie Bell Campbell, born March 14, 1921
- f. Mamie Southall Campbell, born November 13, 1922
- g. Elvira Ellen Campbell, born December 24, 1926
- h. Lillian Melcina Campbell, born November 20, 1929

174c. GEORGE WINSTON CAMPBELL, son of Felix W. and Ogenia Collins Campbell of Caroline county, died in infancy, June 22, 1880 and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va.

175d. JULIAN COLLINS CAMPBELL, son of Felix W. and Ogenia Collins Campbell of Caroline county, died August 26, 1888 of Typhoid Fever and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va.

176a. RENA HARWOOD COLLINS, daughter of J. Wel-

ford and Sallie Campbell Collins of Caroline county, never married. She was a trained nurse and died March 14, 1921. She was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. Her mother died when she was very young and she was raised by her uncle, Felix W. Campbell.

177b. JOHN HERBERT COLLINS, son of J. Welford and Sallie Campbell Collins of Caroline county, married Hattie May Douglass, daughter of Margaret Elizabeth Lipscomb and Clemeunt Tranium Douglas, on January 12, 1916 at Van Dorn, Alabama. They were married by the Rev. W. M. Feagins. They have no children and live in Gallion, Alabama. After the death of his mother, John Herbert Collins lived for some time with his uncle, W. Joseph Collins, at Ideal, Va. While here he attended school at Kidds Fork, Va. Later he went to Alabama, where his father was living.

178a. JOHN ROBLEY COLLINS, son of William Joseph and Alice Sale Collins of Caroline county, was born at "Edmundsbury" near File, Caroline county. He later removed to Ideal, Va. After the death of his mother, he lived with his aunt, Mrs. Margaret C. Dorsey. He stayed here for some time, until he went back to Ideal to live with his father. He was assistant postmaster at Bowling Green up until the time of his death. He died at the home of Mrs. Margaret C. Dorsey on Wednesday, January 8, 1919, of the influenza. He was buried by his father in the cemetery at "Hickory Grove". John Robley Collins never married.

179b. EMMA ESTELLE COLLINS, daughter of William Joseph and Alice Sale Collins of Caroline county, was born at "Edmundsbury" near File, Va. From here, she moved to Ideal, Va. At the death of her mother, she also lived with her aunt, Mrs. Margaret C. Dorsey. Here she lived until nearly grown, when she went back to live with her father at Ideal, Va. While here she attended school at Kidds Fork, Va. When she was 26 years of age she married John C. Arthur, 21, (born in Nansemond county) of Richmond, Va., the son of William J. and Martha C. Arthur. They were married in Caroline county by

the Rev. Andrew Broaddus, Jr., on October 10, 1895. He was at this time employed as clerk of the C. & O. Railroad. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) She then made her home in Richmond, Va. until 1922, when she moved to Washington. Her husband was by this time employed as a salesman. John C. Arthur died in Washington and was buried in Riverview Cemetery, Richmond, Va. (Plat C, division 12, section 82) on February 8, 1938. Emma Collins Arthur died the following year and was buried beside her husband on August 19, 1939. John C. and Emma Collins Arthur had issue:

- a. Martha Catherine Arthur
- b. John "Jack" C. Arthur, Jr.
- c. William James Arthur
- d. Anne Estelle Arthur, born 1907

180a. MARGARET ELIZABETH COLLINS, daughter of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, married Quintus "Quint" Marcena Head, son of Annie Floy Head and Frank Marcena Head, on September 2, 1926. Quintus M. Head was born June 21, 1899 at Free Union, Va., being the eldest child. For further information on the Head Family see *Decent of Henry Head, 1695-1949 in America* by Idress Head Cilvord, page 375. Margaret E. Collins graduated from Sparta High School in 1915 and attended State Teacher's College, now Mary Washington College, in Fredericksburg, Va. and for a few years afterwards taught school in Caroline county. Later she became employed with Miller & Rhoads Department Store in Richmond, Va. She proved a long service here, until her retirement in 1952. She and her husband live in Richmond, Va., where they have spent most of their married life. They have no children.

181b. GEORGE ROBERT COLLINS, son of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, never married. He graduated from Sparta High School in 1918. He made his home at Ideal, Va. with his mother. Here he farmed and ran a mill. He died suddenly on February 15, 1942. He was found on Sunday, February 22, and buried February 23, at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va.

182c. WILLIAM JOSEPH "JOE" COLLINS, JR., son of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, married Dorothea Hawes Campbell, daughter of Robert Hawes Campbell and Ora Thomas Tribble, and granddaughter of Emuella Wright and James F. Campbell, brother of Sallie and Felix W. Campbell, elsewhere in this book. They were married on December 5, 1928 at "Green Falls", Caroline county, Va., by the Rev. R. Woolfolk Fox. Dorothea Hawes Campbell was born April 18, 1906, the eldest of three children, at Penola, Va. They made their home at "Green Falls", Caroline county, the oldest frame house in that county. They had issue:

- a. William Joseph Collins III, born January 21, 1930 at Ideal, Va.
- b. Herbert Ridgeway Collins, born August 29, 1932 at "Green Falls"

183d. REBECCA "BEC" LOUISE JANE COLLINS, daughter of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, married James Winston Sale, son of William Thomas Sale and Ada Todd Haley, on April 19, 1924. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. Marshall Wingfield, author of the *History of Caroline*. Rebecca "Bec" Collins graduated from Sparta High School in 1922 and attended State Normal School, now Mary Washington College, where she received her Teacher's Certificate. Later she became employed with Miller & Rhoads Department Store in Richmond, Va., and for many years worked in the same department with her sister. She and her husband have lived their entire married life in Richmond, Va. They had issue:

- a. James Winston Sale, Jr., born March 20, 1925
- b. George Wright Sale, born October 18, 1926

184e. CHARLES BURTON COLLINS, son of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, married Victorine Leavelle Garth, daughter of G. M. and Irene Garth, on April 6, 1928. They were married in Richmond, Va., by the Rev. W. Thorburn Clark. Victorine L. Garth was born in 1906 in Henrico county. (*Richmond City Marriage Register*) During

the first part of their married life they ran a store for their brother at Kidds Fork, Va. Later they moved to Penola, Va., where he has been engaged in the farming and trucking business. Charles B. and Victorine G. Collins had issue:

- a. Charles Burton Collins, Jr., born September 11, 1931

185f. JAMES BERNARD "BUNNY" COLLINS, son of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, married Annie Allen, daughter of C. Leonard Allen and Vera D. Coleman of Balty, Va., on July 8, 1931. They were married by the Rev. B. H. Melton in Washington, D. C. They lived most of their married life in Richmond, Va., where he had been employed with Swift & Co. since he was a young man. About 6 years ago he moved to his boyhood home at Ideal, Va., where he now lives. James Bernard and Annie Allen Collins had issue:

- a. Helen Marie Collins, born December 8, 1932
- b. James Bernard Collins, Jr., born March 23, 1935
- c. William Allen Collins, born January 26, 1940
- d. Margaret Ellen Collins, born December 22, 1941
- e. Rebecca Linda Collins, born June 13, 1952

186g. LEWIS GARLAND "BILLY" COLLINS, son of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, never married. He graduated from Sparta High School and received his B. S. Degree from the University of Richmond and his Master of Arts Degree from George Washington University in February, 1941. For several years he taught in public schools. Later he became instructor of Mathematics at the Staunton Military Academy, Staunton, Va.

187h. MARY VIRGINIA "DOLLBABY" COLLINS, daughter of William Joseph and Maggie Wright Collins of Caroline county, died in infancy and was carried in a buggy to the Wright's Cemetery at "Elmwood", Kidds Fork, Va., where she was buried. It was said that Athol Collins held the little casket in his lap to the cemetery and that on the top of the casket was the name "Dollbaby". She was a twin sister to Lewis Garland Collins.

188a. BUELAH BROWN COLLINS, adopted daughter of Julian A. and Eugenia A. Collins of Caroline county, Va. and Hale county, Ala., married her cousin, George Davis Collins, son of Joseph Todd and Katherine Davis Collins of Caroline county, on November 7, 1906. For further information see George Davis Collins, elsewhere in this book.

189a. CHARLES RIDGELY COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Ruby Jean Smartt in McMinnville, Tennessee on February 14, 1904. He died on January 17, 1906, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. Charles Ridgely and Ruby S. Collins had issue:

a. Mary Lewis Collins, born July 14, 1905

190b. ANNIE GRAHAM COLLINS, daughter of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Charles Thomas Jesse, son of Joseph and Annie Thornton Jesse of Caroline county, on October 5, 1904. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. J. J. Haley. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*)

Annie Thornton, daughter of Edmund Taylor Thornton of "Hunters Hill", Caroline county, married Joseph Jesse of Caroline county, and had issue: Lizzie, who married John Shackelford (both of whom are now dead, leaving a son, Edmund); Ned; Peter T. (1881-1919, buried in Lakewood cemetery); and the Hon. Charles T. Jesse, who represented Arlington county and Alexandria City in the General Assembly in 1920, and married Annie Collins of Caroline county. (*Tyler's Quarterly*, Vol. 4, p. 127) He has also served as Superintendent of Public Schools in that vicinity. Joseph Edmund Jesse was born in 1872 and died in 1934. Sarah Annie Thornton Jesse was born in 1846 and died in 1920. Both are buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

Annie G. Collins and Charles T. Jesse now live in Arlington, Va. They had issue:

a. Charles Ridgeley Jesse, born January 19, 1911

b. Martha Ella Jesse, born June 29, 1912

191c. MARTHA "MATTYE" PENDLETON COLLINS, daughter of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married first to Ferdinand Wiley Chandler, son of A. B. and Julia G. Chandler, May 14, 1902. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. Richard Bagby. (*Marriage Register of Caroline*) A. B. and F. W. Chandler worked together as attorneys of law in Bowling Green and also practiced in all courts in adjoining counties and in the Supreme Court of Appeals in Richmond, Va. (*Handbook of Caroline County*) After the death of her first husband, Martha P. Collins married secondly to Bertram Allen Woolfolk, son of Robert Lucian Woolfolk and Jennie Law Woolfolk, on December 8, 1914. Mattie P. Collins and F. W. Chandler had issue:

- a. John Ridgeley Chandler, born March 17, 1903
- b. Elizabeth Lewis Chandler, born December 30, 1904

192d. GEORGE TODD COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Ida Frances Camper, daughter of William Henry Camper and Mary Christian Jerdone Camper, September 17, 1920 in Washington, D. C. They have no children.

193e. JOSEPH PAGE COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, died in infancy.

194f. ESTELLE LEWIS COLLINS, daughter of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married first to Willoughby Lindsey. She married secondly to Sam Hayes. Estelle L. and Willoughby Lindsey had issue:

- a. Emily Jane Lindsey, born April 10, 1914
- b. Margaret Page Lindsey, born March 9, 1919

195g. JULIA THORNTON COLLINS, daughter of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Frank Law Woolfolk, son of Robert Lucian Woolfolk and Jennie Law Woolfolk, on September 4, 1925. They have no children.

196h. ROBERT HUGH COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Florence Virginia Tonkin on March 17, 1921. He has served as Commander in the U. S. Navy.

197i. LUCILLE BURTON COLLINS, daughter of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married first to George Frick, and married secondly to Herbert O. McLean. There was one child by her first husband and one by her second. Issue:

- a. Betsy Page Frick, who later changed her name to McLean
- b. Lucille Burton McLean

198j. CHARLES LINDSAY COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, married Mary B. Rush.

199k. WILLARD GARNETT COLLINS, son of Charles L. and Bettie L. Sutton Collins of Caroline county, died in 1899 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

200a. ALFRED RAWLINGS COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Susie Gray Faber, daughter of Lewis Joel Faber (died 1934) and Mary Lucy Jordan (died 1927). They were married in Washington, D. C., by the Rev. E. B. Bagby, on July 14, 1902. Alfred Rawlings Collins died December 26, 1945 and was buried by his sister, Mary Ridgely Noble, in Hollywood Cemetery (section 7, lot 57), Richmond, Va. His widow now lives in Richmond, Va. They had issue:

- a. Nannie Allene Collins, born June 18
- b. Edna Beatrice "Bea" Collins, born April 21, 1905
- c. Alfred Gray Collins, born September 21, 1906
- d. Walter Collins, born April 5, 1908

201b. CHASTAIN FREDERICK COLLINS, JR., son of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Katherine Grimes, daughter of William Alexander Grimes and Adeline Brauer of Richmond, Va. They were married in Washington, D. C., on June 25, 1913 by the Rev. Preston A. Cave. Chastain "Chas" F. Collins, Jr. was engaged in operating a sawmill business in Caroline and adjoining counties most of his life. He died on October 7, 1948 and was buried in Greenlawn

Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. His widow now lives in Richmond, Va. Chastain and Katherine G. Collins had issue:

- a. Richard Grimes Collins, born May 12, 1915
- b. William "Bill" Alexander Collins, born October 19, 1916
- c. Annie Jeanne Collins, born August 23, 1918
- d. Katherine "Kitty" Elizabeth Collins, born June 20, 1922

202c. ANNIE JUDITH COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Kent Williams Hood, son of William Taylor Hood (Oct. 2, 1846-Aug. 21, 1931) and Annie Bella Williams (Feb. 27, 1857-May 31, 1926), in Richmond, Va., on January 29, 1924 by the Rev. J. B. Hundley. Kent W. Hood was born in Henrico county on September 28, 1884. He owned and operated Hood's Nursery, north of Richmond on Highway No. 301. They lived at the Old Hood Homeplace, a lovely brick home in Northside Richmond, Va. Kent W. Hood died March 8, 1936 in Richmond and was buried by his parents in Hollywood Cemetery (section 26, lot 90), Richmond, Va. His widow still lives at the homeplace in Richmond. Kent W. and Annie Collins Hood had issue:

- a. Mary Rawlings Hood, born January 2, 1926

203d. JAMES "JIM" CLARENCE COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Ruth Virginia Thomas, daughter of Pitman and Emma Thomas, September 5, 1922. The Rev. P. A. Cave performed the ceremony. James "Jim" Collins was a member of the Masonic Lodge No. 2-237 and served in the World War 1. He was a member of Emmaus Christian Church at Penola, Va. They lived at Penola, Va. until later years when they moved to Bowling Green, Va. He died June 29, 1948 and was buried in the family cemetery at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. His widow now lives in Richmond, Va. James C. and Ruth T. Collins had issue:

- a. Ruth Virginia Collins, born July 1, 1923
- b. James Richard Collins, born January 31, 1926
- c. Page Mountcastle Collins, born May 12, 1928

204e. REBECCA "REBE" COLEMAN COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Ira H. Jackson, son of Benjamin Franklin Jackson and Jemime Hiner Armstrong, on June 19, 1913 in Washington, D. C. They were married by the Rev. Dr. Earle Wilfrey. Ira H. Jackson is a retired railroad employee and they live at Ashland, Hanover county, Va. Ira H. and Rebecca Collins Jackson had issue:

- a. Nancy Rawlings Jackson, born September 16, 1914
- b. Mary Armstrong Jackson, born May 8, 1921

205f. BEATRICE COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Samuel Sheridan Ambrose, son of Henry Phelps Ambrose and Sarah Goodwin Ambrose, on December 10, 1913 in Richmond, Va. They were married by the Rev. George W. Kemper. Samuel Sheridan Ambrose was born October 6, 1886 in Perquimans county, N. C. and died September 14, 1950. His widow now lives in Richmond, Va. Samuel S. and Beatrice Collins Ambrose had issue:

- a. George Wilson Ambrose, born April 14, 1915 in Jacksonville, N. C.
- b. Sarah Rawlings Ambrose, born November 25, 1917 in Jacksonville, N. C.
- c. Virginia Fleetwood Ambrose, born November 18, 1919 in Beaufort, N. C.
- d. Samuel Sheridan Ambrose, Jr., born October 2, 1923 in Jacksonville, N. C.

206g. LEWIS EDGAR COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, is unmarried. He lives at the old homeplace, "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va. It is through his interest that the home and cemetery of George Todd Collins is kept in fine condition. He is a sawmill operator and also deals in real estate.

207h. CLARA EDMONIA COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Walter H. Gordon, son of John and Jennie Hammond Gordon,

on October 6, 1926. He has a position in a bank in Richmond, Va., where they live. Walter H. and Clara Collins Gordon had issue:

a. Walter H. Gordon, Jr., born August 12, 1931

208i. MARY RIDGLEY COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Thomas Williard Noble, son of Thomas N. and Sussie Noble of Richmond, Va., on February 3, 1916. They were married at the residence of her father by the Rev. P. A. Cave. Thomas W. Noble was 24 years of age at the time of their marriage and his occupation was that of a salesman. She died August 11, 1924 and was buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. They had no children. He is now remarried.

209j. JULIAN AUGUSTUS COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, died very young on August 24, 1923, and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va.

210k. NANNIE ASHBY COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Nannie Rawlings Collins of Caroline county, married Robert Kidd, son of John Kidd of Caroline county. Nannie Collins Kidd died November 5, 1941 and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Virginia. Robert and Nannie C. Kidd had issue:

a. Mary Florence Kidd

b. Robert Rawlings Kidd

211a. JEANETTE RAWLINGS COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Ellen Cammack Collins of Caroline county, lives in Richmond, Va., and is unmarried.

212b. ELLEN DABNEY COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Ellen Cammack Collins of Caroline county, married James Frederick Hubbard December, 1949. They live in Parsons, West Virginia, and have issue:

a. Mary Ann Hubbard, born February 17, 1952

b. Frederick Thornton Hubbard, born February 21, 1954

213a. MARIA EDWARD COLLINS, daughter of Edgar B. and Florence B. Collins of Caroline county, married David William Scott, son of William and Fanny Scott of Fredericksburg,

Va., on October 10, 1906. They were married in the Bowling Green Baptist Church by the Rev. J. M. McManaway. David W. Scott was born in 1876. They made their home in Fredericksburg, where he was a merchant and later ran Scott's Drug Store. They had issue:

- a. Florence Baptist Scott, born July 5, 1907
- b. Frances "Fanny" Doggett Scott, born January 8, 1909
- c. David William Scott, born December 7, 1911

214b. MARGARET "MAGGIE" COLLINS, daughter of Edgar B. and Florence B. Collins of Caroline county, married William Washington Webb in 1902. He was from Franklin, Va. He is now dead and is buried in Southampton county, Va. She attended Southern Seminary and taught in Dinwiddie county and Malone, N. Y. She was a member of Bowling Green Baptist Church. Margaret C. Webb died March 3, 1947 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

- a. Margaret Baptist Webb, born February 13, 1905
- b. William "Jack" Walter Webb, born February 10, 1908
- c. Edna Earle Collins Webb, born January, 1910

215a. ROBERT HAMPTON BEAZLEY, son of William A. and Mary L. Collins Beazley of Gallion, Alabama, died January, 1920 and is buried in Gallion, Alabama.

216b. WILLIAM ASHBY BEAZLEY, son of William A. and Mary L. Collins Beazley of Gallion, Alabama, is now living in Alabama and is unmarried.

217c. THOMAS COLLINS BEAZLEY, son of William A. and Mary L. Collins Beazley of Gallion, Alabama, married a widow, Iota Kirk Crew on September 10, 1952. They have no children.

218d. EMMETT GARNETT BEAZLEY, son of William A. and Mary L. Collins Beazley of Gallion, Alabama, died in 1916 and is buried in Gallion, Alabama.

219a. ALICE PENN BEAZLEY, daughter of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Scott W. Henderson in 1924 and had issue:

a. Scott W. Henderson, Jr., born November, 1925

b. Lewis Henderson, born May, 1927

220b. CHARLES WOOLFOLK BEAZLEY, son of Robert Penn and Virginia Woolfolk Beazley of Caroline county, married Anna Blackley, daughter of Walter and Mary Blackley, on June 5, 1945. He keeps a store at Milford, Va. with his brothers, Philip and William. Charles and Anna B. Beazley had issue:

a. Charles Maxwell Beazley, born March 6, 1951

221c. LAURA ELIZABETH BEAZLEY, daughter of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Frederick "Fred" Johnson Coleman, son of Douglas Coleman and Lucy Hargrave, on April 26, 1928. They now live in Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

a. Wilson Lee Coleman, born April 5, 1929

b. Mary Frances Coleman, born October 21, 1936

c. Frederick Johnson Coleman, Jr., born March 10, 1939

d. Phylis Anne Coleman, born December 12, 1945

222d. WILLIAM "BILL" PENN BEAZLEY, son of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Lillian Blackley, daughter of Walter and Mary Blackley of Caroline county, March, 1939. They live at Milford, Va. and have issue:

a. William "Bill" Duval Beazley, born 1941

b. Thomas "Tommy" Edward Beazley, born 1944

223e. PATTIE SCOTT BEAZLEY, daughter of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Aubrey Young.

224f. PHILIP ARTHUR BEAZLEY, son of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Fannie Saunders, daughter of Emery and Clarice Saunders, on February 3, 1941. They live at Milford, Va. and have issue:

a. Philip Arthur Beazley, Jr., born May 18, 1947

225g. MILDRED CATHERINE BEAZLEY, daughter of Robert Penn and Virginia W. Beazley of Caroline county, married Lowell Fletcher and had issue:

a. Lowell Wayne Fletcher, born 1950

b. girl (recently born)

226a. HENRY JETER, son of T. Barclay and Blanche Beazley Jeter of Caroline county, married Lucy Mae Freeman, daughter of Robert Freeman of Caroline county. They live at Penola, Va., where he runs a store. They have no children.

227b. GEORGE R. JETER, son of T. Barclay and Blanche Beazley Jeter of Caroline county, married Cauline Smith, daughter of Carl Smith of Golansville, Caroline county, Va. He is now Commissioner of Revenue for Caroline county and lives at Penola, Va. They have no children.

228c. ELLEN JETER, daughter of T. Barclay and Blanche Beazley Jeter of Caroline county, married Guy Haley, son of Charles Haley of Caroline county, and lives in Bowling Green, Va.

229a. ARTHUR LEE BEAZLEY, son of Edward Lee and Evelyn C. Beazley of Caroline county, married his cousin, Virginia Franklin Coleman, daughter of Emmett M. and Caddie C. Coleman of Penola, Va., on Monday, June 15, 1936. They were married in Washington, D. C. by the Rev. John Compton Ball. They now live at Woodford, Va. They had issue:

- a. Arthur Lee Beazley, Jr., born Thursday, December 12, 1940 in Richmond, Va.

230b. ROBERT "MUTT" S. BEAZLEY, son of Edward Lee and Evelyn C. Beazley of Caroline county, married———. There were no children. He is now dead.

231c. HUGH CAMPBELL BEAZLEY, son of Edward Lee and Evelyn C. Beazley of Caroline county, married his cousin, Anne Elizabeth Campbell, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Va., on April 19, 1942. They were married at Woodford, Caroline county, Va. by the Rev. John L. Pearce. Hugh C. Beazley died February 19, 1952 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery. Hugh C. and Anne E. Campbell Beazley had issue:

- a. Hugh Campbell Beazley, Jr., born December 19, 1942
- b. Earnest Lee Beazley, born January 3, 1945
- c. Robert "Bobby" George Beazley, born February, 1949

232a. WOODY J. WRIGHT, son of William W. and Annie

Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, lived in New York. He is now dead. He married Bell ——— of New York.

233b. CLARA H. WRIGHT, daughter of William W. and Annie Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married first to Julian S. Lake, 25, son of John B. and Sarah E. Lake of Hampton, Va., on September 15, 1897. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. E. H. Rowe. His occupation at the time of their marriage was that of a merchant. They lived in Hampton, Va. After his death, Clara H. Wright married secondly to W. T. Chapin and made her home in Newport News, Va. By her first marriage, she had two children:

a. Annie Lake

b. Julian Lake

234c. WILLIE A. WRIGHT, son of William W. and Annie Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married Annie ——— of New York and lived in New York. He is now dead. They had issue:

a. Annie Wright

b. Jane Wright

235d. CHARLES EDWARD "EDDIE" WRIGHT, son of William W. and Annie Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married Fannie Alice Parr, 19, daughter of R. A. and Rosa L. Parr, on November 30, 1910. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. C. K. Millican. Charles "Eddie" Wright died August 9, 1951, at the age of 69, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

a. Julian A. Wright

b. Robert William Wright

c. Katherine Wright

d. Joseph Elwood Wright

e. Frances Wright

f. Dorothy Mae Wright

g. Charles Edward Wright, Jr., born December 29, 1916

236e. ANNIE LAURA WRIGHT, daughter of William W. and Annie Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married William Harrison Howard, Physician, 33, of York

county, Va., son of William H. and Rosa M. Howard. They were married on June 28, 1911 in Caroline county by the Rev. P. A. Cave. They made their home in Hampton, Va. They had issue:

- a. William Howard
- b. Annie Howard

237f. HARRELL S. WRIGHT, son of William W. and Annie Davies Wright of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married Dorothy Finfer of Baltimore, Maryland, and of German descent. They live in Brooklyn, N. Y. and have no children. He is a retired U. S. Army Colonel.

238a. ELWOOD DUNN DAVIES, JR., son of Elwood D. and Mary L. Collins Davies of Caroline county and later Alabama, married his cousin, Belle Hampton Collins, daughter of Robert E. and Belle G. Burke Collins of Caroline county, on October 24, 1913. They were married in Meridan, Mississippi by a Methodist minister. Elwood Dunn Davies, Sr. was a son of Joseph S. Davies and brother of Annie S. Davies, who married William W. Wright. (see elsewhere in this book) Elwood Dunn Davies, Jr. and Belle Hampton, his wife, made their home at Doswell, Va. She died March 21, 1954, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. She took an active interest in the writing of this book and it is with deep regret that she did not live to see its completion. Elwood D. and Hampton Collins Davies had issue:

- a. Elwood Dunn Davies, III, born September 3, 1914 at Walsenburg, Colorado
- b. Dickerson Maury Davies, born November 26, 1915 at Hanover, Va.
- c. Lucy "Lou" Belle Davies, born November 25, 1919 at Hanover, Va.
- d. Virginia Collins Davies, born July 23, 1929 at Hanover, Va.

239a. JOSEPH WILLIAM McCOLLUM, son of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, married Emma Green on October 1, 1910 and had issue:

a. Drucilla "Dru" Elizabeth McCollum

b. Katherine McCollum

240b. CATHERINE McCOLLUM, daughter of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, died April 6, 1894 in Japan and is buried at Moji, Japan.

241c. JOHN COLLINS McCOLLUM, son of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, died January 23, 1927 and was buried in Marion, Alabama.

242d. CAPT. A. HOWARD McCOLLUM, son of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, married Peg Benninghoff and had issue:

a. A. Howard McCollum, Jr.

243e. PHYLLIS McCOLLUM, daughter of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, is living in Alabama and unmarried.

244f. IDA McCOLLUM, daughter of John W. and Drucilla Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama, married Albert C. Beavans, who was born March 21, 1897. They have no children. They live in Arkansas.

245a. JOSEPH TODD COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Susie B. Robinson Collins of Gallion, Alabama, is now dead and is buried in Shreveport, La.

246b. GORDON COLLINS, son of Robert Wood and Susie B. Robinson Collins of Gallion, Alabama, is married, has one son and lives in Shreveport, La.

247c. SUSIE BELLE COLLINS, daughter of Robert Wood and Susie B. Robinson Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married a Mr. Payton and has several children, and lives in Shreveport, La.

248d. FRANCES LEE COLLINS, daughter of Robert Wood and Susie B. Robinson Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married a Mr. Davenport, has 2 boys and lives in Texas.

249b. J. HUNTER THATCHER, JR., son of J. Hunter and Lizzie D. Collins Thatcher of Alabama and later Louisiana, is now married, and has no children.

250a. GEORGE DAVIS COLLINS, JR., son of George D.

and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, is unmarried and lives in Alabama.

251b. JULIAN AUGUSTUS COLLINS, son of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, died Saturday, May 14, 1910 and was buried in Alabama.

252c. EUGENIA AVERY COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, was librarian of Judson College, Marion, Ala. She was educated at Alabama College, 1932. A.B. Sec. D. Geo. Peabody, 1945. She is unmarried and lives in Alabama.

253d. RUFUS MILTON COLLINS, son of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married Eunice Hinton, daughter of Charles Hinton of Uniontown, Alabama, on April 4, 1940. They live in Gallion, Alabama, where he is a farmer, dairyman, and Real Estate Dealer. They had issue:

a. Todd Collins, born September, 1946 at Demopolis, Ala.

b. Charles Davis Collins, born Saturday, October 4, 1947 and died May 16, 1949 at Demopolis, Ala.

254e. BUELAH LEE COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married Louis Coleman Abernathy of Gallion, Alabama, on December 5, 1938. He was educated at the University of Alabama. The marriage dissolved December, 1952. They had issue:

a. Julian Coleman Abernathy, born Sunday, December 28, 1941 at Selma, Ala.

b. Amy Lee Abernathy, born Saturday, July 21, 1945 at Birmingham, Ala.

c. Doris Abernathy, born Wednesday, December 17, 1947 at Demopolis, Ala.

255f. GWYNDOLYN COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married David Sinclair Turner of Demopolis, Ala., on December 29, 1940. He was educated at the University of Alabama, where he received his A. B. in 1939. They live in Demopolis, Ala. and had issue:

a. Joseph Collins Penrith Turner, born Tuesday, ——— 14, 1941 at Colorado Springs, Colorado

- b. Margaret Penrith Turner, born Saturday, August 23, 1945 at Selma, Alabama
- c. David Penrith Turner, born August 31, 1949 at Demopolis, Ala.

256g. JOSEPHINE TODD COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married Arthur Reynolds Breyfogle on December 23, 1947. He was educated at National Park, Maryland, and Finch, N. Y. C., N. Y. They now live in Denver, Colorado and have issue:

- a. Arthur Reynolds Breyfogle, Jr., born December 1, 1948 at N. Y., N. Y.

257h. MARY ELIZABETH COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, is unmarried. She was educated at Alabama College, Montevallo, Ala., where she received her B. S. Degree in 1947. She is now a medical technician and lives in Tuscaloosa, Alabama.

258i. OLIVIA COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, married Lamar Flenning Cox of Florala, Ala. in March, 1949. He was educated at Judson and received his B. S. Degree from the University of Alabama. They now live at Fort Payne, Ala. and have two children:

- a. Mary Elizabeth Cox, born January 23, 1950 at Fort Payne, Ala.
- b. name not known to author.

L. Flenning Cox is now technician for the Veterans Administration Hospital in Birmingham, Ala.

259j. GRACE COLLINS, daughter of George D. and Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, is unmarried. She was educated at Alabama Polytechnic Institute, Auburn, Ala., 1948-50, Massey Draughton Business College, Montgomery, Ala., 1950-51 and is now stenographer, Dep't of Revenue Motor Vehicle Division, License Section, Montgomery, Alabama.

260a. JAMES GWYN STAPLES, JR., son of James G. and Kate Collins Staples of Shreveport, La., is married, has several children and now lives in Florida.

261a. MARY CAROLYN COLLINS, daughter of Earnest

W. and Kate W. Collins of Gallion, Alabama, was overlooked in the listing earlier, so will be entered here on this page, making the issue of Earnest W. and Kate W. Collins three children, instead of two. Mary Carolyn Collins was born March 18, 1909 and died April 22, 1922. She was buried in Alabama.

262a. ADA CAMERON SMITH, daughter of Dana C. and Ada Parr Smith of Caroline county, married Richard Lee Odom, 26, son of Richard B. and Amy W. Odom, on July 31, 1926. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. L. E. Smith.

263b. FRANCES SMITH, daughter of Dana C. and Ada Parr Smith of Caroline county, died of influenza in Washington, D. C.

264c. MARGARET "MAGGIE" COLLINS SMITH, daughter of Dana C. and Ada Parr Smith of Caroline county, died of influenza in Washington, D. C. on October 19, 1918 and was buried at Bethel Baptist Church in Caroline county.

265a. LOUISE SMITH, daughter of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, married Conrad T. Smith, son of James E. and Wilhemina Wood Smith of Caroline county. They had issue:

a. Phyllis Smith

266b. FRANKIE SMITH, daughter of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, married Charles Walton. They had issue:

a. Susan Ann Walton

267c. JOSEPHINE SMITH, daughter of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, married William A. Johnson and had issue:

a. William A. "Billy" Johnson, Jr.

b. Thomas Johnson

268d. WILSON SMITH, son of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, married Mary McCoy and lives in South Carolina. They have no children.

269e. JOHN WOOD SMITH, son of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, married Lannie Patrick Cole-

man, daughter of George Kemp Coleman of Caroline county, on February 26, 1934. They live in Bowling Green, where he runs a Colonial 5 and \$1.00 Store. They had issue:

- a. Patricia Wood Smith, born March 2, 1935
- b. John Kemp Smith, born November 21, 1942

270f. LILBURNE MASON SMITH, son of John W. and Rena Davis Smith of Caroline county, died October 26, 1906 and was buried at County Line Baptist Church, Caroline county, Va.

271a. BERNARD COLEMAN, son of Richelieu and Sallie Davis Coleman of Caroline county, is a well known lawyer in Fredericksburg, Va.

272b. LORENE COLEMAN, daughter of Richelieu and Sallie Davis Coleman of Caroline county, married first to Charles Bullock and second to Frank Saunders.

273a. JOHN WALTER COLLINS, III, son of John Walter and Garnett Lyons Collins of Alabama, married Virginia Mowry on July 27, 1946 and had issue:

- a. Judith Mowry Collins, born May, 1947
- b. Beverly Ann Collins, born March, 1949

274a. MARGARET COMFORT WORTHINGTON DORSEY, daughter of George R. and Estelle S. Dorsey of Bowling Green, Caroline county, is unmarried. She graduated from Lee Maury High School in 1922, attended College, and is now a member of the Faculty at Western High School in Washington, D. C.

275b. RIDGELY CORBIN DORSEY, son of George R. and Estelle S. Dorsey of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married Margaret Leona Fehler on January 12, 1935 in Baltimore, Maryland. He graduated from Lee Maury High School in 1923, and attended College. He received his Ph.D. Degree from Johns Hopkins University in June, 1932. Ridgely Corbin and Margaret Fehler Dorsey had issue:

- a. Debrah Worthington Dorsey, born November 29, 1938

276a. LAURINE JENNETTE CHEWNING, daughter of Cecil A. and Bessie Beazley Chewning of Caroline county,

married Lebbeus Hunter Beazley, Jr., son of L. H. and Laura Garrett Beazley, on June 13, 1921 in Washington, D. C. They made their home in Bowling Green, Va., where he ran a dry goods store on Main Street, the location now occupied by Wright's Restaurant. About six years ago they moved from Bowling Green to Chester, Va. L. H. and Lauraine C. Beazley had issue:

- a. Ethel Jeannette Beazley, born July 27, 1924
- b. Bessie Louise Beazley, born January 30, 1927
- c. Julian Aubrey Beazley, born December 24, 1929
- d. Caroline Ann Beazley, born September 12, 1931
- e. Shirley Mae Beazley, born February 13, 1934
- f. Lebbeus Hunter Beazley, III, born April 1, 1936
- g. Robert Orin Beazley, born July 4, 1937
- h. Eleanor Lee Beazley, born February 18, 1942
- i. Richard Garland Beazley, born March 30, 1945

277b. BLANCHE LOUISE BEAZLEY, daughter of Cecil A. and Bessie Beazley Chewning of Caroline county, married Lee Poindexter Smith, son of Ira Smith, on September 20, 1930. They were married in Calvary Baptist Church, 8th and H Streets, N. W., Washington, D. C. by the Rev. Homes J. Councilor. They have no children.

278c. WILLIAM "WILLIE" AUBREY CHEWNING, son of Cecil A. and Bessie Beazley Chewning of Caroline county, married Dorothy Mae Wright, daughter of Charles Edward "Eddie" and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, on October 4, 1946 in Lexington, S. C. They were married by Sara R. Boozer. Willie A. and Dorothy W. Chewning had issue:

- a. Carolyn Louise Chewning, born October 13, 1947
- b. Brenda Lee Chewning, born October 11, 1952

279d. THOMAS O. CHEWNING, son of Cecil A. and Bessie Beazley Chewning of Caroline county, married Ellen Green Hunt, daughter of Edwin C. Hunt of Wake Forest, N. C., on June 6, 1943. They were married in Wake Forest Baptist

Church by Drs. Eugene Olive and J. Allen Easley. Thomas O. and Ellen H. Chewning had issue:

- a. Thomas O. Chewning, Jr., born December 3, 1944
- b. Barbara Sue Chewning, born November 10, 1949

280a. CECILENE ANNETTE WRIGHT, daughter of Robert S. and Mary Chewning Wright of Doswell, Va., is unmarried. She now lives in Richmond, Va.

281a. JULIAN HARWOOD COLEMAN, son of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, married Margaret Julia Edmunds, daughter of Dr. and Mrs. C. W. Edmunds of Detroit, Michigan, on February 2, 1926. He graduated from the University of Va. in the school of Allopathy and was licensed to practice on June 26, 1925. He is now Physician and Surgeon in Seattle, Washington, where they live. They had issue:

- a. Richard Harwood Coleman, born January 7, 1927
- b. Julian Franklin Coleman, born October 16, 1928
- c. John Patrick Coleman, born March 13, 1937

282d. CLARICE LOUISE COLEMAN, daughter of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, married John Alvin Vaughan, Jr., son of J. A. Vaughan, Sr. of Woodford, Va., on Wednesday, March 31, 1937. They were married in Washington, D. C. by the Rev. John Compton Ball. They now live at Woodford, Caroline county, and have issue:

- a. Clarice Juanita Vaughan, born Wednesday, December 22, 1937 in Richmond, Va.

283e. VIRGINIA FRANKLIN COLEMAN, daughter of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, married her cousin, Arthur Lee Beazley, son of Edward Lee Beazley of Caroline county. (For further information, see Arthur Lee Beazley, elsewhere in this book)

284f. EMMETT MOFFETT COLEMAN, JR., son of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, married Christyne Vaughan, 24, daughter of John A. Vaughan and Sadie V. Young, June 21, 1939. They were married in

Fredericksburg, Va. by the Rev. Robert F. Caverlee. They had issue one son:

- a. Emmett Moffett Coleman, III, born February 9, 1943

285g. HENRY FRANK COLEMAN, son of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, died October 22, 1913 of Scarlet Fever and was buried at "Hickory Grove", Penola, Va.

286h. OGENIA ELLEN COLEMAN, daughter of Emmett M. and Caddie Campbell Coleman of Penola, Caroline county, married Joseph Frank McVay, son of Joseph and Theresa McVay of Biloxi, Miss., on September 16, 1943, in Richmond, Va. They now live at Penola, Va., and have one son:

- a. Eugene Coleman McVay, born April 16, 1946
- b. Joseph Frank McVay, Jr., born July 23, 1954

287a. FELIX WINSTON CAMPBELL, son of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married Catheryn Allport, daughter of John and Alice Haynes Allport of Shumansville, Va., on June 10, 1935. They live at Penola, Va. and have issue:

- a. Dorothy Winsline Campbell, born August 10, 1936
- b. Keith Winston Campbell

288b. ANNE ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married her cousin, Hugh Campbell Beazley, son of Edward Lee Beazley of Caroline county. (For further information see Hugh Campbell Beazley, elsewhere in this book)

289c. ARCHIE WOOLFOLK CAMPBELL, son of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married Annie Mae Johnson, daughter of E. C. Carter and Pearl Proctor, on October 22, 1949. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. L. M. Ritter. They had issue:

- a. Archie Wayne Campbell

290d. EARNEST PERCEL CAMPBELL, JR., son of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married Thelma Duvant of Louisa county. He now runs a store at Mineral, Va.

291e. GOLDIE BELL CAMPBELL, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell, died in infancy. She was buried at Camp's Old Homeplace near Penola, Va.

292f. MAMIE SOUTHALL CAMPBELL, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married Shilris Wildon Terrell, son of Willie Terrell of Caroline county. They had issue:

- a. Shilris Wildon Terrell, born June 6, 1943
- b. William Louis Terrell, born July 19, 1946
- c. Ray Terrell

293g. ELVIRA ELLEN CAMPBELL, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married William "Billy" Lewis Gravatt, Jr., 24, son of William L. and Joanna Clarke Gravatt, on November 4, 1950. They were married by the Rev. L. M. Ritter in Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

- a. William Campbell Gravatt

294h. LILLIAN MELCINA CAMPBELL, daughter of Earnest P. and Ella C. Campbell of Penola, Caroline county, married Warren Pike, 26, son of Joseph D. and Ida Lou Williams Pike of King William county, Va., on November 30, 1947. They were married in Caroline county by the Rev. Lawrence C. Harrison. They had issue:

- a. Linda Louise Pike, born Aug. 3, 1950
- b. Shirley Ann Pike

295a. MARTHA CATHERINE ARTHUR, daughter of John C. and Emma Collins Arthur of Richmond, Va., died in Richmond, Va. and was buried in Riverview Cemetery on August 21, 1909.

296b. JOHN "JACK" C. ARTHUR, JR., son of John C. and Emma Collins Arthur of Richmond, Va., was killed as a young man in an automobile accident in Newport News, Va. and was buried in Riverview Cemetery, Richmond, Va. on January 18, 1919.

297c. ANNE ESTELLE ARTHUR, daughter of John C. and Emma Collins Arthur of Richmond, Va., died suddenly in

Washington, D. C. and was buried in Riverview Cemetery, Richmond, Va., on June 15, 1929.

298d. WILLIAM JAMES ARTHUR, son of John C. Arthur and Emma Collins of Richmond, Va., was living in Pennsylvania when last heard from in 1945.

299b. HERBERT RIDGEWAY COLLINS, son of William J. and Dorothea Campbell Collins of Kidds Fork, Caroline county, is unmarried. He graduated from Caroline High School in 1949, was employed with the Presbyterian Committee of Publication, 1949-51, and attended the Richmond Professional Institute of the College of William and Mary, where he majored in sociology and history. He received his B. S. in Applied Social Science in February, 1954, and is now living at "Green Falls," Kidds Fork, Caroline county, Va. He is the author of this book.

300a. JAMES WINSTON SALE, JR., son of James W. and Rebecca Collins Sale of Richmond, Va., married Charlotte Elaine Beazley, daughter of Emmett and Ruth Samuel Beazley of Sparta, Caroline county. They were married on Tuesday, August 27, 1946 in Salem Baptist Church by the Rev. H. Curtis Holloman. James W. Sale served with the Armed Forces in World War II. They now live in Richmond, Va. They had issue:

- a. James Winston Sale, III, born September 9, 1947
- b. Douglas Wayne Sale, born July 28, 1950

301b. GEORGE WRIGHT SALE, son of James W. and Rebecca Collins Sale of Richmond, Va., married Virginia Mae Martin, daughter of William B. and Virgie S. Martin of Georgia. They were married in Bennetsville, S. C. on July 11, 1953 by the Rev. Griffith. They now live in Richmond, Va. He served with the U. S. Navy.

302a. CHARLES BURTON COLLINS, JR., son of Charles B. and Victorine G. Collins of Caroline county, married Betty Lou Allison, 16, daughter of John B. Allison and Vivian Cousins, Tuesday, February 19, 1952. They were married by the Rev. James A. Cales in the parsonage of Calvary Baptist Church, Bowling Green, Va. She was born in Prince William county,

Va. They now live at Penola, Va., and have issue:

a. Charles Landon Collins, born August 3, 1954

303a. HELEN MARIE COLLINS, daughter of James B. and Annie Allen Collins of Caroline county, died Sunday, December 11, 1932, in Richmond, Va. and was buried at Carmel Church, Caroline county.

304a. MARY LEWIS COLLINS, daughter of Charles Ridgely and Ruby S. Collins of Bowling Green, Caroline county, never married. She received a B.S. Degree in Education and is now a stenographer.

305a. CHARLES RIDGELEY JESSE, son of Charles T. and Annie Collins Jesse of Arlington, Va., died January 20, 1912 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

306b. MARTHA ELLA JESSE, daughter of Charles T. and Annie Collins Jesse of Arlington, Va., married Robert E. Latham on March 16, 1940.

307a. JOHN RIDGELEY CHANDLER, son of F. W. and Mattye Collins Chandler of Bowling Green, Caroline county, died June 11, 1923, and is buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

308b. ELIZABETH LEWIS CHANDLER, daughter of F. W. and Mattye Collins Chandler of Bowling Green, Caroline county, died December 3, 1912 and is buried in Lakewood Cemetery.

309a. BETSY PAGE FRICK McLEAN, daughter of George Frick and Lucille Collins of Bowling Green, Caroline county, married Reed M. Fawell, 1st. Lt. in U. S. Marine Corps, son of Reed M. Fawell, Capt. of U. S. Navy and Eleanor Matthews, on February 22, 1937. She was a graduate of Holton Arms Finishing School.

310a. NANNIE ALLENE COLLINS, daughter of Alfred R. and Susie G. Collins of Richmond, Va., married John B. Bradley, son of John and Susan Andrews Bradley, and had issue:

a. John Alfred Bradley, born April 30, 1933

b. Sue Collins Bradley, born April 30, 1933

c. Malcomb Baker Bradley, born June 13, 1934

311b. EDNA BEATRICE "BEA" COLLINS, daughter of Alfred R. and Susie G. Collins of Richmond, Va., married Gordon Lefew Bowles, son of Willie Hunter Bowles and Bessie Lefew of Richmond, on June 20, 1929. They were married in Richmond, Va. by the Rev. S. Lee Sadler. They had issue:

- a. Barbara Gray Bowles, born March 26, 1935
- b. William Rawlings Bowles, born February 22, 1942

312c. ALFRED GRAY COLLINS, son of Alfred R. and Susie G. Collins of Richmond, Va., married Helen Carroll Valentine, daughter of John Morgan Valentine, on June 16, 1934. They had issue:

- a. Alfred Gray Collins, Jr., born August, 1935
- b. Robert "Bobby" Carroll Collins, born July 15, 1942
- c. William "Billy" Valentine Collins, born November 3, 1943

313d. WALTER COLLINS, son of Alfred R. and Susie G. Collins of Richmond, Va., died at the age of 22 months.

314a. RICHARD GRIMES COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Katherine G. Collins of Caroline county, married Irma Catherine Stephens on January 26, 1935 in South Boston, Va. They now live in Richmond, Va. They had issue:

- a. Richard Grimes Collins, Jr., born January 13, 1936

315b. WILLIAM "BILL" ALEXANDER COLLINS, son of Chastain F. and Katherine G. Collins of Caroline county, married Ina Bell Rogers, daughter of Jackson Kemp Rogers and Bessie Haskins Rogers, on November 9, 1940. They were married in Richmond, Va. by the Rev. Varner. They had issue:

- a. William Alexander Collins, Jr., born July 3, 1943
- b. Chastain Frederick "Freddie" Collins, born September 26, 1944
- c. Dixie Frances Collins, born July 12, 1950

316c. ANNIE JEANNE COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Katherine G. Collins of Caroline county, married Ralph Leroy Burgin, Jr., son of Ralph L. and Bessie Hawkins Burgin, on June 18, 1939. They were married in Susan, Va. by Rev. England. They had issue:

- a. Meredith "Merry" Ann Burgin, born July 16, 1943
- b. Molle "Molly" Leigh Burgin, born December 16, 1945
- c. Melinda "Nindy" Collins Burgin, born September 20, 1951

317d. KATHERINE "KITTY" ELIZABETH COLLINS, daughter of Chastain F. and Katherine G. Collins of Caroline county, married Charles Taylor Morrison, son of George Stanley Morrison and Annie Rebecca Hill, on September 12, 1941. They were married in Richmond, Va. by the Rev. Douglas Williams. They now live in Richmond, Va. and he is employed with Miller and Rhoads Department Store. They had issue:

- a. Frederick Kimball Morrison, born March 26, 1954 in Richmond, Va.

318a. MARY RAWLINGS HOOD, daughter of Kent W. and Annie Collins Hood of Richmond, Va., married Marvin Davis Evans, 27, son of Olaus Bowdoin Evans of Norfolk, Va., on August 8, 1953 in Richmond, Va. Mary Rawlings Hood graduated from Duke University and the New York School of Social Work. Marvin D. Evans graduated from Randolph-Macon College and is now archivist at the Virginia State Library. They made their home in Richmond, Va.

319a. RUTH VIRGINIA COLLINS, daughter of James C. and Ruth T. Collins of Caroline county, married Heber S. Bemis, 24, son of Roland E. Bemis and Maggie M. Wilson, of Moresfield, Mass., on July 4, 1942. They were married in Bowling Green, Va. by the Rev. L. M. Ritter. They had issue:

- a. Paul Richard Bemis, born November 5, 1946
- b. Craig Stanley Bemis, born October 13, 1949
- c. Nancy Jean Bemis, born September 11, 1951
- d. David James Bemis, born August 4, 1952

320b. JAMES RICHARD COLLINS, son of James C. and Ruth T. Collins of Caroline county, has not married. He served with the forces in World War II, and is now State Auditor of Public Accounts in Richmond, Va.

321c. PAGE MOUNTCASTLE COLLINS, daughter of James C. and Ruth T. Collins of Caroline county, married Peter

Daniel VanSickle of New Jersey, on August 9, 1952. They now live in Florida.

322a. NANCY RAWLINGS JACKSON, daughter of Ira H. and Rebecca Collins Jackson of Hanover county, married George Ray Boyd, Jr., son of George Ray Boyd and Edith Foster, on June 27, 1942. They were married in Richmond, Va. by the Rev. Herbert S. Southgate. George R. and Nancy J. Boyd had issue:

- a. George Ray Boyd, III, born April 3, 1943
- b. Frederick Jackson Boyd, born October 8, 1945

323b. MARY ARMSTRONG JACKSON, daughter of Ira H. and Rebecca Collins Jackson of Hanover county, married Thomas Edward Sweet, son of Edgar Sweet and Gladys Menhennitt, on July 12, 1946. They were married in Ashland, Va., by the Rev. Carl Haley. Thomas E. and Mary J. Sweet had issue:

- a. Rebecca Jane Sweet, born October 27, 1952

324a. GEORGE WILSON AMBROSE, son of Samuel S. and Beatrice Collins Ambrose of Richmond, Va., married Lila Evans "Bettie" Shingler of Charleston, S. C. on January 4, 1941. They had issue:

- a. George Wilson Ambrose, Jr., born May 20, 1942
- b. Marshall Shingler Ambrose, born June 27, 1946

325b. SARAH RAWLINGS AMBROSE, daughter of Samuel S. and Beatrice Collins Ambrose of Richmond, Va., married Hiram Joseph Wise, Jr., of Bridgewater, Virginia, on August 30, 1941. They had issue:

- a. Hiram Joseph Wise, III, born June 6, 1944 in Lexington, Va.

326c. VIRGINIA FLEETWOOD AMBROSE, daughter of Samuel S. and Beatrice Collins Ambrose of Richmond, Va., married Alexander Gibson Howell, Jr. of Franklin, Va. on June 7, 1941. They had issue:

- a. Alexander Gibson Howell, III, born May 1, 1943

327d. DR. SAMUEL SHERIDAN AMBROSE, JR., son of Samuel S. and Beatrice Collins Ambrose of Richmond, Va., mar-

ried Elizabeth Stuart Stansbury of Durham, N. C. on October 7, 1950. They had issue:

- a. Charles Stuart Ambrose, born November 27, 1951 in Jacksonville, N. C.
- b. Anne Collins Ambrose, born September 1, 1953 in Durham, N. C.

328a. MARY FLORENCE KIDD, daughter of Robert and Nannie Collins Kidd of Caroline county, married W. Delham Hite of Bristol, Va.

329b. ROBERT RAWLINGS KIDD, son of Robert and Nannie Collins Kidd of Caroline county, married Marjorie Ware Clements, daughter of W. T. Clements of West Point, on June ——— in Java, Indonesia. Robert Rawlings Kidd is a graduate of Virginia Polytechnic Institute in Blacksburg, Va.

330a. FLORENCE BAPTIST SCOTT, daughter of David William and Maria Collins Scott of Fredericksburg, Va., is unmarried. She attended State Teacher's College in Fredericksburg, Va., where she received her B. S. Degree in Education. After this she taught at C. T. Smith School in Caroline county. She is now teaching at the LaFayette Elementary School in Fredericksburg, Va.

331b. FRANCES "FANNY" DOGGETT SCOTT, daughter of David William and Maria Collins Scott of Fredericksburg, Va., married Dr. C. S. Johnson, D. V. N., of Elwood, Indiana, in June, 1935. She attended State Teacher's College in Fredericksburg and Harrisonburg State Teacher's College in Harrisonburg, Va., where she received her B. S. Degree in Home Economics. They had issue:

- a. William Stanley Johnson, born November 6, 1937

332c. DAVID WILLIAM SCOTT, JR., son of David William and Maria Collins Scott of Fredericksburg, Va., married Margaret Virginia Tucker, of Roanoke, Va., daughter of P. C. Tucker, in December, 1939. He attended Randolph Macon College in Ashland, Va. for two years and later to the University of Virginia, where he received his M. D. Degree. He then went to

Baltimore, Md., as an intern at the Marine Hospital. Afterwards he served several years in the Coast Guard. They had issue:

- a. David William Scott, III, born January 19, 1942
- b. Paul Tucker Scott, born November 22, 1943
- c. Margaret Maria "Peggy" Scott, born January 16, 1948

333a. MARGARET BAPTIST WEBB, daughter of William W. and Margaret "Maggie" Collins Webb of Bowling Green, Va., married Arthur J. Williams, son of Charles H. and Nellie Brown Williams, on May 21, 1938. They were married by the Rev. C. Fred Williams in Newport News, Va. Arthur J. Williams was born in 1903 in King William county, Va. They now live at Bedford, Va. They had issue:

- a. Arthur Brown Williams

334b. WILLIAM WALTER "JACK" WEBB, son of William W. and Margaret "Maggie" Collins Webb of Bowling Green, Va., married Catherine Anne Brooks, 28, daughter of Robert Lewis Brooks and Catherine Skinker, on September 17, 1949. They were married in Bowling Green, Va. by the Rev. L. M. Ritter. W. W. Webb has been engaged in the operation of Webb's Motor Court, just outside of Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

- a. William Walter Webb, Jr., born March 3, 1951
- b. Edward Lewis Webb, born May 4, 1952

335c. EDNA EARLE WEBB, daughter of William W. and Margaret "Maggie" Collins Webb of Bowling Green, Va., died July, 1911 and is buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

336a. ANNIE LAKE, daughter of Julian S. and Clara Wright Lake of Hampton, Va., is unmarried. She teaches school in South America.

337b. JULIAN LAKE, son of Julian S. and Clara Wright Lake of Hampton, Va., is now dead.

338a. JULIAN A. WRIGHT, son of Charles "Eddie" and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., is unmarried and lives in Bowling Green, Va.

339b. ROBERT WILLIAM WRIGHT, son of Charles

“Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., is in the Air Corps in Albany, N. Y. He married Rete Hanrick and had issue:

a. Randolph “Ranny” Wright

340c. KATHERINE WRIGHT, daughter of Charles “Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., married Donald Salmon and lives in Bowling Green, Va. They had issue:

a. Mary Katherine Salmon

341d. JOSEPH ELWOOD WRIGHT, son of Charles “Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., is unmarried and lives in Richmond, Va. He is a veteran of World War II.

342e. FRANCES WRIGHT, daughter of Charles “Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., married Mac Korb and lives in Cleveland, Ohio. They had issue:

a. Donald Lee Korb

b. Cynthia “Cindy” Korb

c. Kenneth Edward Korb

343f. DOROTHY MAE WRIGHT, daughter of Charles “Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., married a cousin, William “Willie” Aubrey Chewning, son of Cecil A. and Bessie Beazley Chewning. They live in Washington, D. C. For further information see William A. Chewning, elsewhere in this book.

344g. CHARLES EDWARD WRIGHT, JR., son of Charles “Eddie” and Fannie Parr Wright of Bowling Green, Va., was killed in service in the Armed Forces on May 28, 1946 and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va.

345b. ANNIE HOWARD, daughter of William and Annie Wright Howard of Hampton, Va., graduated from the Medical College of Virginia and married a dentist.

346a. ELWOOD DUNN DAVIES, III, son of Elwood D. and Hampton Collins Davies of Doswell, Va., married Genevieve

Ithel Bethel on December 29, 1939 in Richmond, Va. They had issue:

a. Joseph Whitten Davies, born July 26, 1948

347b. DICKERSON MAURY DAVIES, son of Elwood D. and Hampton Collins Davies of Doswell, Va., married Doris Mae Leadbetter on December 25, 1937. They were married at Doswell, Va. by the Rev. Vallience. They had issue:

a. Nancy Mae Davies, born June 8, 1943

348c. LUCY "LOU" BELLE DAVIES, daughter of Elwood D. and Hampton Collins Davies of Doswell, Va., is unmarried and lives at Doswell.

349d. VIRGINIA COLLINS DAVIES, daughter of Elwood D. and Hampton Collins Davies of Doswell, Va., married Malcolm Bray Young on July 11, 1949. They were married in Taylorsville Church by the Rev. Norman Jackoles. They have no children.

350a. DRUCILLA "DRU" ELIZABETH McCOLLUM, daughter of Joseph W. and Emma Green McCollum of Alabama, married R. F. Gray. They have one boy and two girls.

351b. KATHERINE McCOLLUM, daughter of Joseph W. and Emma Green McCollum of Alabama, married Lt. H. M. DeJarnette. They have two boys.

352a. ETHEL JEANNETTE BEAZLEY, daughter of L. H. and Lauraine Chewning Beazley of Caroline county, married John Leroy Byrtus on May 21, 1944. They were married at St. Mathews Cathedral by the Rev. John Spence. John L. Byrtus was born October 27, 1917 in Sheridan, Wyoming. John L. and Ethel B. Byrtus had issue:

a. Jeannette Marie Byrtus, born April 19, 1945

b. Paul Hunter Byrtus, born January 4, 1949

c. Patricia Ann Byrtus, born February 18, 1953

353b. BESSIE LOUISE BEAZLEY, daughter of L. H. and Lauraine Chewning Beazley of Caroline county, married Julian Baylor Parr, son of Robert Baylor Parr, in Charlottesville, Va. They were married by the Rev. Richard Garland Pullen. Julian

Baylor Parr was born July 4, 1924. They now live in Bowling Green, Va., and have issue:

a. Kenneth Baylor Parr, born November, 1950

354c. JULIAN AUBREY BEAZLEY, son of L. H. and Lauraine Chewning Beazley of Caroline county, married the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Marvin House. They were married on May 4, 1951 by the Rev. Elmore Brown in Chester Methodist Church, Chester, Va. They have no children.

355e. SHIRLEY MAE BEAZLEY, daughter of L. H. and Lauraine Chewning Beazley of Caroline county, married Lee Ellis Taylor, son of William Taylor of Arlington, Va., on June 13, 1953. They were married in Chester Methodist Church by the Rev. Elmore Brown.

356a. RICHARD HARWOOD COLEMAN, son of Julian H. and Margaret E. Coleman of Seattle, Washington, married Joan ——— in June, 1951 in Seattle, Washington.

357b. JULIAN FRANKLIN COLEMAN, son of Julian H. and Margaret E. Coleman of Seattle, Washington, married Margaret Lois Squillace, daughter of Ralph R. Squillace, on Saturday, June 4, 1949 at Mount Baker Presbyterian Church in Seattle, Washington. They had issue:

a. Christine "Christy" Coleman, born June, 1951

358b. SUE COLLINS BRADLEY, daughter of John B. and Allene Collins Bradley of Richmond, Va., married Bruce C. Wells on December 27, 1952.

Photostats
of
Old Documents

Collins
Jno
1550

To all or Whome it may concern, I, John Collins of Surry County, do hereby certify that I have received of the Honorable the Governor and Council of the Colony of Virginia, a grant unto John Collins fifteen hundred and fifty acres of land situate between Cypress Swamp and maine Blackwater, in the upper part of Surry County, Beginning at a marked Hickory near a maine Blackwater Swamp, being John Brown & Wm Fortmays land, and on or near Mr Warrens line, then by a line to the South end of the two hundred & two poles to a Hickory, North East two hundred twenty four poles to a Pine, and East two hundred and ten poles to a Red Oak, a corner between them and John Coker, then by his line North thirty two poles to a Red Oak, South seventy three poles East, two hundred thirty eight poles to a Spanish Oak and North sixty two poles East thirty poles to a point in Marys bottom corner land, and then by his line North thirty eight poles West two hundred twenty six poles to a Hickory, North half a point Easterly thirty poles to a Hickory, North forty two poles East two hundred forty eight poles to a Hickory, and North four poles West thirty poles to a Red Oak Mr Henry Bakers corner land in 4th line, then by his line West two hundred twenty four poles to a Pine, and North two hundred sixty four poles to a Red Oak in Capt Cokers line, and so by that line West by North two hundred & sixty poles to a Pine in 4th line, then South West three hundred forty four poles to a Hickory in Mr Warrens line and so by a very Crooked line or line of 4th Warrens to a first station and is the end of 4th John Collins by a transportation of land & thirty acres into this Colony whose names are in 4th Record recorded under the patent To have and to hold to John Collins of Surry County and payers & Producers Dated the 27th of April 1666.

John Collins	John Collins	James Kenney	James Kenney	James Kenney
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins
John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins	John Collins

One of several Colonial Land Grants to John Collins of Surry County, Va. The above is for 1,550 acres. Found in Patent Book 7, 1679-1689.

Kettle, one small one, one earthen, one iron, one earthen
 plate, one earthen, one beer, one fast with a top, one iron, one
 wheel for wooden, one old saddle, one old hat, one old hat, one
 one of Marking Irons, two lifting trasses, one small bag -
 one ironing stick, eight five pound iron boots, two bags,
 one of them with wheels, one hundred 20 Nails, 10. 500 Nails
 9 lb tallow, 1 pot butter, 90 lb 6 oz: (a candlestick, 7 lb. Salt, 1 lb. 6 oz.
 a bag, one long basket, one old couch, one old chair, one old
 leather chair, one wooden chair, one old bedstead, two
 new bedsteads, two stools, one cutting knife, one ironing
 two thousand of single iron, three hundred two old pieces, one
 of Wool cards, one of Shears, one Reaping hook, one
 of Wood, two old blankets, one old thing, one old pillow, one
 feather bed, 2 bags, 2 blankets, 2 pillows, 2 baskets, 2 bedsteads, 2
 weeding hoes, one grubbing hoe, one killing hoe, one bag
 with wheels, one 5 lb. ten barrels of corn, 11 bushels of
 Wheat, 1 bushel of half wheat, about 3 bushels of Oats, 3
 Tubs, 4 butter pots, 8 glass bottles, one earthen salt cellar,
 one bench, one table, one chest, one a trunk, one iron
 pan, one glass bottle, one iron, one drawing knife, one old
 seven saws, one scissor, 3 yd. 30 lb. 3 yd. 30 lb. 3 yd. 30 lb. 3 yd. 30 lb.
 one bull, one yd. 30 lb. seven (about 2) swine, one (about 2) pigs
 10 Dying fowls, six geese, one gilt, one of old, one of
 of clay, one child, one cradle, one paper book, one
 of about 2 lb. of paper.

Witness

The marks of
 William M. Gardner

John Tooke

The marks of
 Joseph T. Tooke

The marks of
 Timothy T. Tooke

Account of the sales of the Goods of John Collins of Surry County
 in the County of Surry begun the 9th day of the 11th
 month commonly called January, 1693 at an Outcry.

To William

To all & Whom it Shall Come, Now Know ye that I the said Francis Nicholson
 these matters & give and grant unto William Collins and Samuel
 six hundred and twenty acres of land situate lying and being in
 King and Queens County and bounded as follows to wit Beginning at a
 great Corn Red Oak near the Millard's Plantation and Running thence
 South twenty degrees East twenty four poles to a dead Ash in
 a Branch thence South and Alongst said Branch twenty poles to
 the Easternmost Branch thence up and a long said Easternmost Branch
 one hundred sixty two poles to the Mouth of the Cold Spring Branch
 to a Corn White Oak on a point thence up and a long said Branch
 fifty two poles to the Forks thence up the Northernmost Branch thence
 forty eight poles to a Corn Hickory at its head said Branch thence North
 one degree West one hundred thirty one poles by an old line to a
 Knobby Red Oak in the forks of a small Branch thence North West
 half West sixty poles to a dead Red Oak and an other now marked
 it thence South twenty degrees West twenty four poles by or high
 Cornelian, Haughan, said to a small Branch thence down to a long
 said Branch one hundred and fifty poles to the North West Branch
 thence down and a long the Run of the said North West Branch
 one hundred thirty four poles to Casaline Maine Swamp to an Ash
 and Maple, thence down to Run of the said Swamp one hundred
 eighty poles to Nicholas Kings Spring Branch to a Corn Hickory on a
 point on the upper side thence East North East ^{thirty poles} thence North
 twenty two degrees thirty Mumber East one hundred and twenty
 poles to the said Branch a gaine thence North fifty five degrees East
 fifty six poles by an old line to a small Red Oak and thence South
 East by South Eighty two poles to the first specified station, three hun-
 dred fifty two Acres Part thereof granted unto me Edward and John
 by Patent dated 9th day of April 1690 and by them conveyed
 unto said William Collins and Samuel Collins by sale dated the 30th day
 of March 1691 and two hundred and sixty eight Acres the Remainder
 being over plus Land with in the Bounds of said Patent Land and me
 by and for the Importation of six Persons into this Colony I John
 and to hold to be held to yeilding & paying of Rents and
 dated this 20th day of October - 1691.

Wm. Morrow, Esq. Surveyor from James Ogle, Esq. Surveyor, for the said Francis Nicholson.

Colonial Land Grant to William Collins for 600 acres in King and Queen County,
 Va. Found in Patent Book No. 8, 1689-1695.

Thomas Collins **GEORGE** the second by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and
 Ireland King Defender of the Faith &c. **To all to whom these**
 90 Acres **Presentments shall come Greetinge KNOW YE** that for divers good causes
 and Considerations but more Especially for and in Consideration of the
 sum of **TEN Shillings** of good and lawful Money for our Use
 paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony
 and Dominion of Virginia **WE HAVE** given Granted & confirmed
 and by these Presents for us our Heirs and Successors do give Grant
 and confirm unto Thomas Collins one certain Tract or Parcel of
 Land containing Ninety Acres lying and being in the County of
 Caroline and bounded as followeth, to wit, **Beginning** at a Pine
 and Poplar on the North side the Run of the Doge-Town Branch
 corner to the said Collins, Thomas White and Robert Fane, and
 running thence along the said Collins's Line North and by East
 two hundred and thirty two Poles to three Pines corner to the said
 Collins Mr John Bayler and Thomas Jones thence along the said

75
 Line North North East two hundred and thirty two Poles to the Run
 of the said Doge-Town Branch which divides this and the Land of the said
 Thomas White thence up the same one hundred and forty eight Poles to the
 beginning **With All** Woods Underwoods Swamps Marshes Longgrounds
 Meadows Feedings and his due Share of all Veins Mines and Minerals
 as well discovered as not discovered within the bounds aforesaid and
 being part of the said Quantity of Ninety Acres of Land and the
 Rivers Waters and Water Courses therein contained together with the
 Privileges of Hunting Marking Fishing Fowling and all other Profits
 Commodities and Accidents whatsoever to the same or any part thereof, &
 belonging or in any wise appertaining **So have hold** possess and Enjoy
 the said Tract or Parcel of Land and all other the before Granted Premises and
 every part thereof with their and every of their appurtenances unto the said
 Thomas Collins and to his Heirs and Assigns forever; To the only Use and
 behoof of him the said Thomas Collins his Heirs and Assigns forever **So**
beheld of us our Heirs and Successors as of our Manor of East Greenwich
 in the County of Kent in Free and common Socage and not in Capite or by
 Knights Service **Yielding and Paying** unto us our Heirs and
 Successors for every fifty Acres of Land and so proportionably for a lesser or
 greater Quantity than fifty Acres the Fee Rent of one Shilling yearly to be
 paid upon the Feast of Saint Michael the Arch Angel And also Cultivating
 and Improving three Acres part of every fifty of the Tract abovesmentioned
 within three Years after the date of these Presents **PROVIDED** always
 that if three Years of the said Fee Rent shall at any time be in Arrear and
 unpaid or if the said Thomas Collins his Heirs or Assigns do not within
 the space of three Years next coming after the date of these Presents
 Cultivate and Improve three Acres part of every fifty of the Tract
 abovementioned Then the Estate hereby Granted shall cease and be utterly
 Determined And thereafter it shall and may be lawful to and for us our
 Heirs and Successors to Grant the same Lands and Premises with the
 Appurtenances unto such other Person or Persons as we our Heirs and
 Successors shall think fit **In Witness** whereof we have caused show
 our Letters Patent to be made **Witness** our Trusty and Wellbeloved
 William Gooch Esquire our Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief
 of our said Colony and Dominion at Williamsburgh Under the Seal of our
 said Colony the Twentieth Day of August one thousand seven hundred
 and forty In the Tenthenth Year of our Reign

William Gooch

Colonial Land Grant to Thomas Collins, the first member of the family to venture into Caroline County. Found in Patent Book 19, 1739-1741. The oldest such record found in the Caroline County records.

To the Honorable the Justices of the County Court
Humbly shewing that your Worship's son, John Collins, Sarah
Collins, Christopher Tensel and Mary his wife, James Saers
and Ann his wife, Reuben Wright and Betty his wife, William Henderson
and Frances his wife, Richard Pope and Jane his wife, Edmund Collins,
Christopher Beazley and Tanny his wife. That John Collins late of the said
County of Caroline died Intestate leaving Mary Collins his widow to whom
several Slaves were allotted as her Dowry therein pursuant to a Decree
of this Court made in November 1797. That the said Mary Collins the
widow hath lately departed this life, leaving six Slaves only of those
assigned to her as her Dowry, of whom the Complacants, that is to say
John Collins, Phoebe Collins, Sarah Collins, Christopher Tensel in right of his
wife Mary, James Saers in right of his wife Ann, Reuben Wright in right
of his wife Betty, William Henderson in right of his wife Frances, &c.
Richard Pope in right of his wife Jane are each intitled to a share,
and Edmund Collins and Christopher Beazley in right of his wife
Tanny, Polly, James, Jane, Charles, Lucinda, Nancy, John, Joseph,
Phoebe & George Collins children of James Collins deceased are intitled
to the share of their Father in the said Slaves, and Polly, Betsey, Peggy
and Lucy Wilson children of Lucy Wilson formerly Lucy Collins deceased
are intitled to another share, making ten whole shares in the said
Slaves among whom ~~there is~~ a specific division of ~~the same~~
cannot be made, and therefore a sale of them is rendered necessary for
~~an equal division, and~~ ^{and} that cannot be effected without the
aid of this Worshipful Court, as some of the Parties are infants. To the end
therefore that the said Polly, James, Jane, Charles, Lucinda, Nancy, John, Joseph,
Phoebe & George Collins and Polly, Betsey, Peggy and Lucy Wilson, who your Obedience
may be made Defendants to this Bill by their Guardians without oath
may be answer make to the Premises, And that by Decree of this Worshipful
Court the said six Slaves may be sold upon twelve months credit, and the
amount thereof apportioned into ten equal parts and eight parts thereof
in Bonds to be assigned to the eight surviving Children of the said John Collins
and one sixth part to be divided into twelve equal shares and a third part
thereof for the twelve Children of James Collins deceased, two of which to be assigned

Caroline County Chancery Suit, Collins vs. Collins, 1806. The most valuable find in the ancient records of Caroline. This alone gives three generations of the Collins Family. Found in the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va.

November Court 1799

Mary Collins James Collins, Lewis Collins James
 Sacraff & Ann his Wife, Ruben Wright Betsey his
 Wife, William Henderson & Frances his Wife.
 Richard Pope & Jane his wife & Mary Collins
 Sarah Collins & Phoebe Collins } Plaintiffs
 against
 Polly, Betsey, Lucy & Peggy Willson Defendants
 The Commissioners to whom this cause was referred returned their report
 in these words

1797
 Decm 4

The Estate of John Collins decd in Afc with the Legacies

To James Collins for his proportion in the land	£15. 0. 0
To ditto ditto Negroes &	71. 8. 2
To Lewis Collins for his proportion in the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To Ruben Wright for his proportion in the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To W ^m Henderson for his proportion in the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To James Sacra for his proportion of the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To Richard Pope for his proportion of the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To Mary Collins for her proportion of the land	} 80. 8. 2
Negroes &	
To the Orphans of William Willson for their	} 80. 8. 2
proportion of the land Negroes &	
To Sarah Collins for her proportion of the	} 80. 8. 2
land Negroes &	
To Phoebe Collins for her proportion of	} 80. 8. 2
the land Negroes &	
	<u>864. 1. 8</u>

By amount of Sales of the Land £150. 0. 0
 By ditto Negroes & 714. 1. 8
864. 1. 8

The division of the Estate of John Collins of Caroline County recorded December 4,
 1797. From Caroline County Order Book, 1799-1802, pages 41, 42, 43, 44.

November 6 1799

51

James Collins

To sundries purchased at the sale of your father's Estate Dr £186. 5. 3

CR

By your proportion in the sale of the Land 15. 0. 0

By your proportion of the sales of the Estate 71. 8. 2

By your bond to James Sacra 86. 8. 2

By your debt to Rich^d Pope 28. 8. 2

£186. 5. 3

James Collins

To sundries purchased at the sale of your Father's Estate Dr 86. 7. 10

To Cash 4

CR

By your Proportion in the sale of the Land 15. 0. 0

By your proportion in the sales of the Estate 71. 8. 2

10. . . .

£86. 7. 2

Richard Wright

To sundries purchased at the sale of John Collins's Estate Dr 105. 2. 6

CR

By your proportion in the sale of the Land 15. 0. 0

By your proportion in the sales of the Estate 71. 8. 2

By your Bond to Richard Pope 86. 8. 2

18. 11. 4

£105. 2. 6

William Henderson

To sundries purchased at the sales of John Collins's Estate Dr £145. 0. 0

CR

By your proportion in the sale of the Land 15. 0. 0

By your proportion in the sales of the Estate 71. 8. 2

By your Bond to the Orphans 86. 8. 2

38. 11. 10

£145. 0. 0

James Sacra

To James Collins's Bond 86. 8. 2

CR

By your proportion in the sale of the Land 15. 0. 0

By your proportion in the sales of the Estate 71. 8. 2

86. 8. 2

November Court 1799

Richard Pore	gr.
To sundries purchased at the sale of the Collins Estate	£43 13 0
To James Collins's bond	13 8 11
To Robert Wright's debt	18 14 4
To William Wright's debt	4 10 0
To David Helms's debt	2 8 6
To John Helms's debt	2 16 0
	<u>£86 10 9</u>

By your proportion of the sale of the land	15 0 0
By your proportion of the sales of the estate	71 8 2
	<u>£86 8 2</u>

To sundries of William Helms	£7
To William Helms's bond	58 11 10
To William Helms's debt	11 6 0
To John Helms's debt	10 13 0
To James Helms's debt	5 1 2
To cash	16 4
	<u>£86 8 2</u>

By your proportion of the sale of the land	15 0 0
By your proportion of the sales of the estate	71 8 2
	<u>£86 8 2</u>

William Collins	gr.
To James Collins's bond	58 8 2

By your proportion of the sale of the land	15 0 0
By your proportion of the sales of the estate	71 8 2
	<u>£86 8 2</u>

Sarah Collins	gr.
To sundries purchased at the sale of your father's estate	£91 16 8

By your proportion of the sale of the land	15 0 0
By your proportion of the sales of the estate	71 8 2
By your bond to sister Phoebe	5 0 0
	<u>£91 8 2</u>

Estate of John Collins of Caroline County, continued.

November Court 1799		43
Phabe Collins		Dr
To Mr Mary Collins bond		£ 63. 11. 10
To Robert Taliaferro's ditto		15. 11. 6
To Sarah Collins's ditto		5. 8. 6
To Jany Smith's ditto		1. 17. 6
		<u>£ 86. 9. 4</u>
CT		
By your proportion of the sale of the land		15. 0. 0
By your proportion of the sales of the Estate		71. 8. 2
		<u>£ 86. 8. 2</u>
<p>Pursuant to an order of the Worshipful the Court of Caroline the subscribers have divided the Estate of John Collins deceased agreeable to the above Daniel Coleman William Taliaferro James Jones in consideration whereof it is decreed and ordered that the afore- said division be confirmed and that the parties to this suit do bear equally the costs thereof.</p>		

Mr John Pendleton

I please to deliver to my son The
 two Bonds left in the Office for me as Guardian
 of the orphans of James Collins decd?

Clary Collins
 10th March 1807

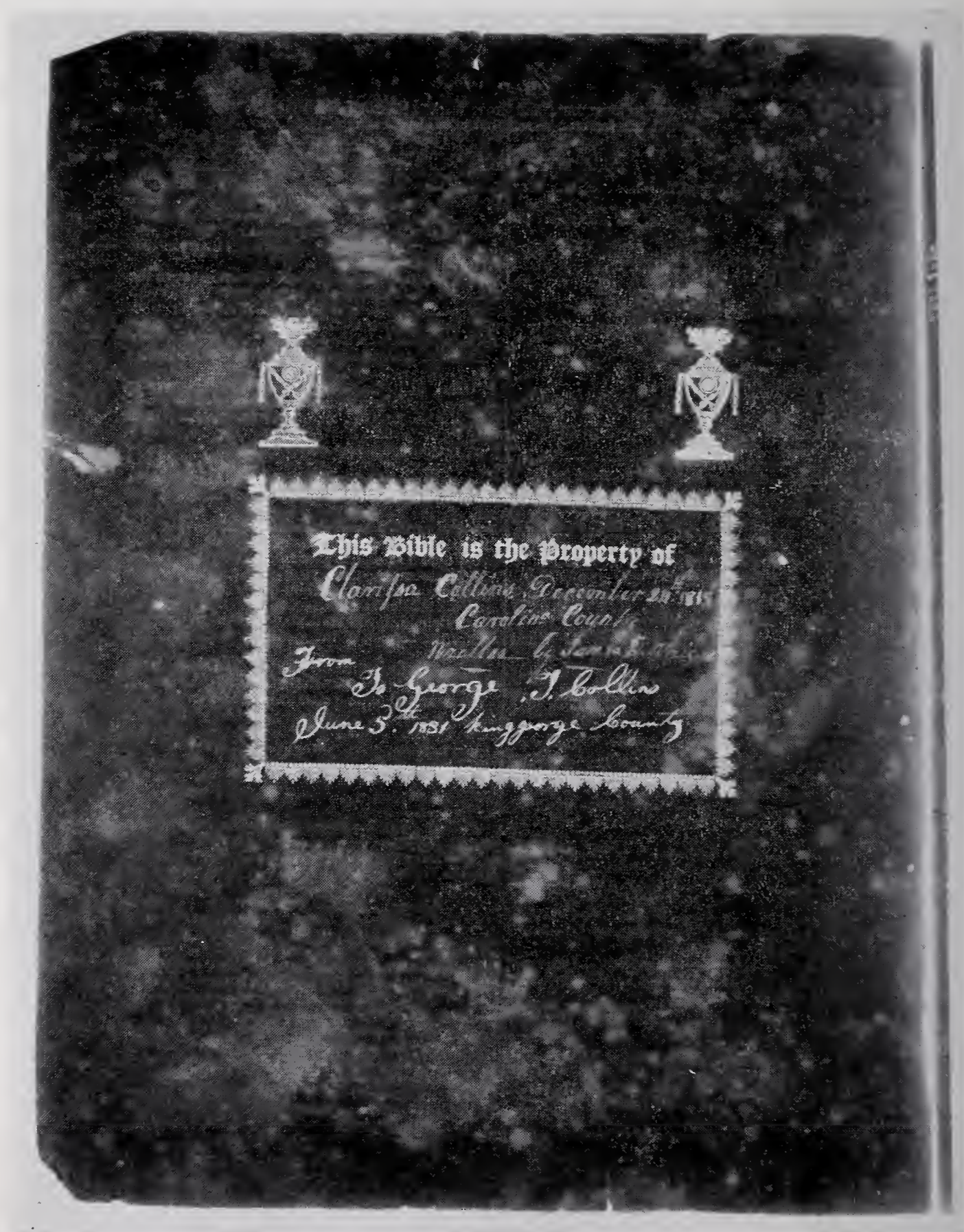
Received the above papers -
 March 14th 1807 James Collins.
 John
 Rawlins

Top Photo:

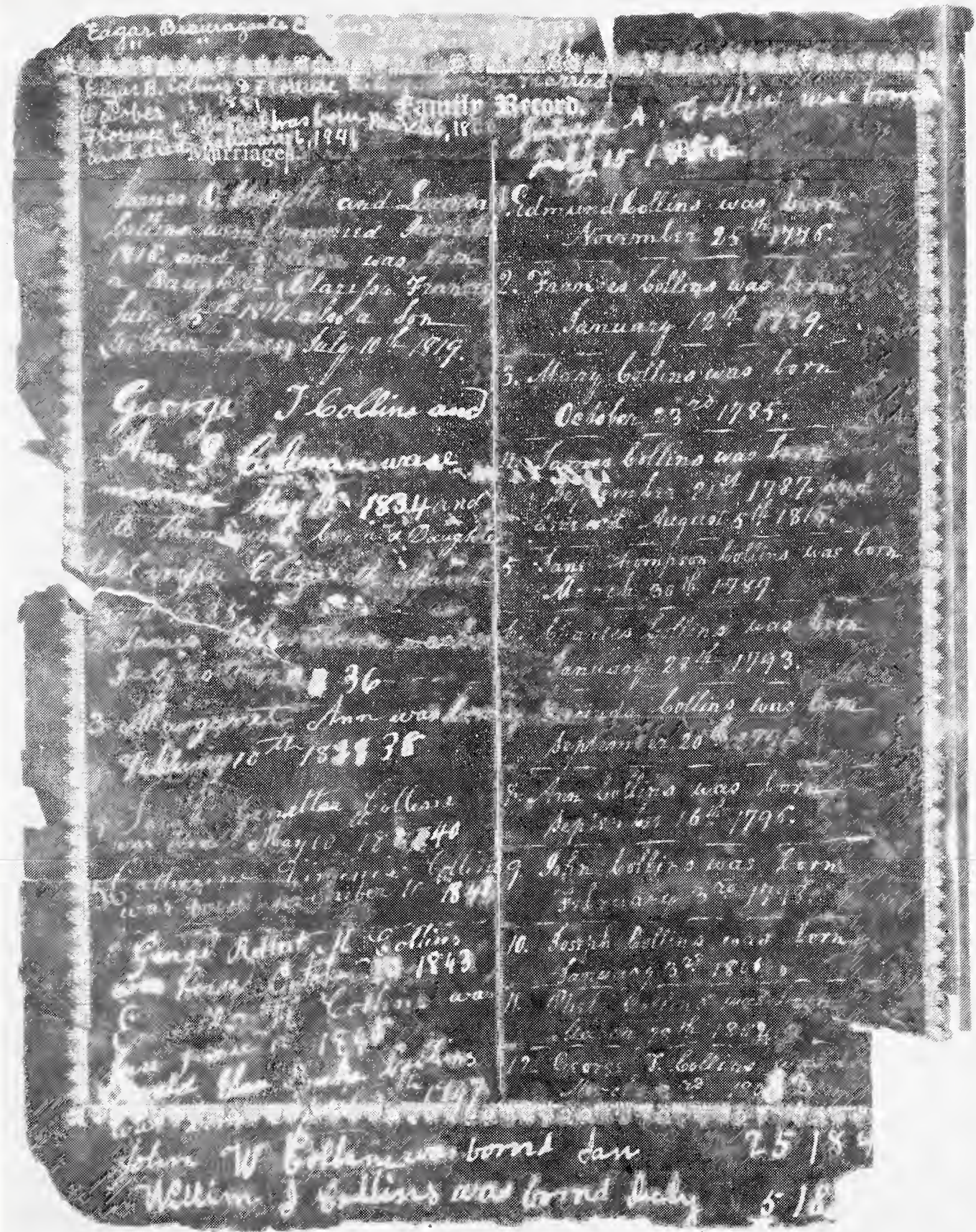
Estate of John Collins of Caroline County, continued.

Lower Photo:

A note bearing the handwriting of Clarissa Todd, wife of James Collins. The above was found in some ancient Caroline County Chancery Papers in the Virginia State Library.



Introduction page from the oldest Collins Family Bible in existence. The Bible was published in Philadelphia on October 20, 1801. It is now in the possession of William Walter Webb, grandson of the late Edgar B. Collins, Bowling Green, Va.



Family Record leaf from the Collins Family Bible.

Date of Survey Run for	Persons Present	Description & Marks of Corners.
July 1st 1846	H. H. H.	Beginning at a small cedar on main road corner By the bridge to Chandler thence North to a gum in swamp corner to same thence S. W. to corner not found in Mrs. Chandler's land East down said line to line of neighbor's swamp. thence S. W. to corner not found. thence East to a large white oak and the branch of Antelope river down said river to a second branch. thence S. W. to Hickory pointed to corner at the mouth of Chandler's land thence up the road to beginning

104 George Collins Land. Beginning at oak on road leading from
 Spotylvania to Suinas Bridges corner to John Gatewood, thence S
 to white oak pointed to corner to John Gatewood, thence E to Hickory
 corner to John Gatewood and Mrs. Cannon and Mrs. Barnaby. thence S.
 to River La. thence up said river to corner not found to Mrs. Cannon
 thence S. to Spotylvania line. Present W. M. Barnaby and
 Gatewood George Collins, and Mrs. Cannon.

Top Photo:

Survey of the lands of George Todd Collins, before he purchased the place known as "Hickory Grove." From Caroline County Processioner's Returns, 1846-1865, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va.

Lower Photo:

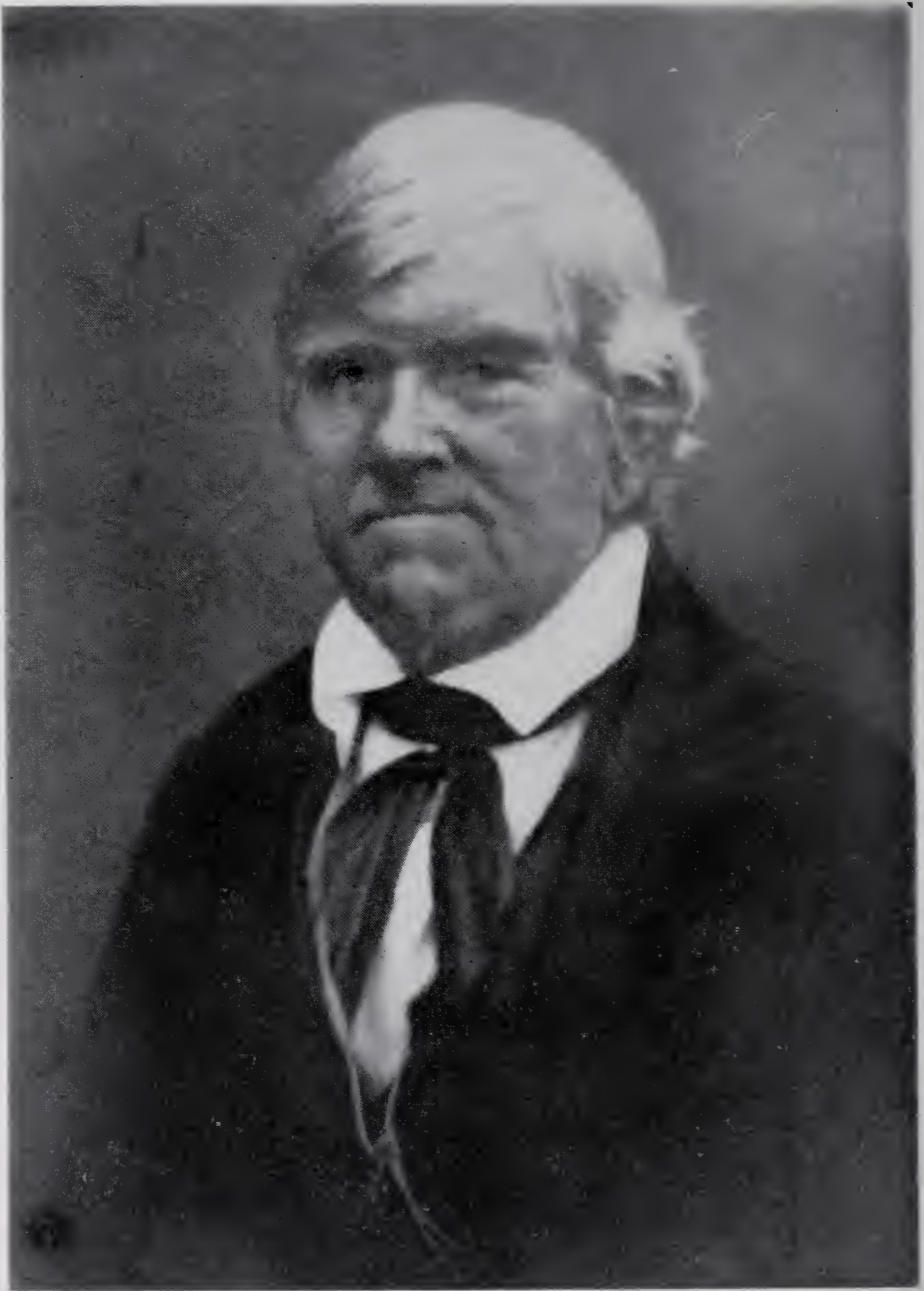
Survey of the lands of "Hickory Grove," Penola, Va. in 1847 when it was owned by George T. Tod. Found in the Caroline County Processioner's Returns, 1845-1865, Virginia State Library.

Family
Portrait
Album



Courtesy of Miss Clara L. Smith, Ladysmith, Va.

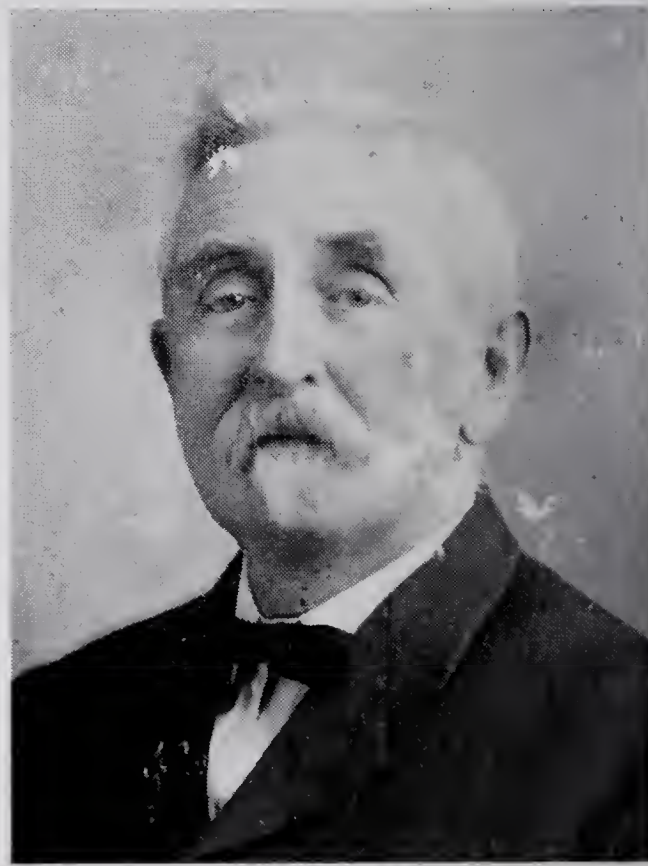
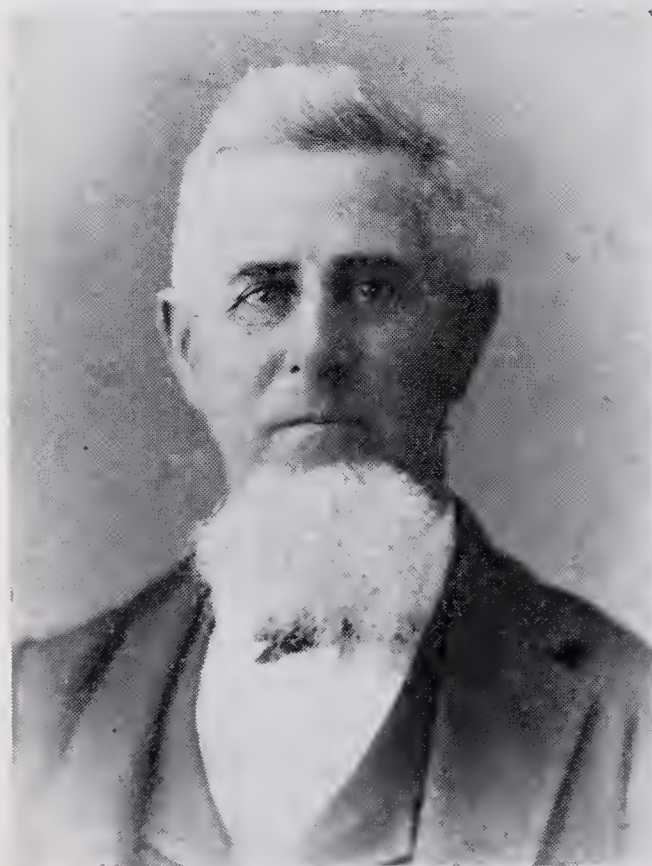
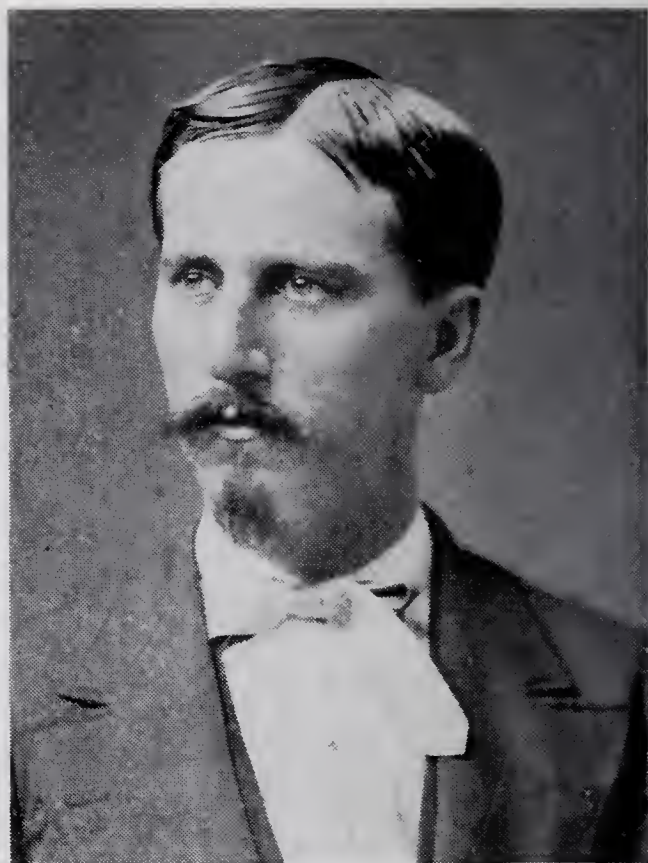
"Londor," home of Joseph Todd Collins, as it appeared September, 1950.



Courtesy of Miss Clara L. Smith, Ladysmith, Va.
Robert Wood of Caroline County, father of Susan Wood, wife of
Joseph Todd Collins.



Courtesy of Charles W Collins, Washington, D. C.
 Susan Wood, wife of Joseph Todd Collins, and a grandson, Charles Wallace Collins, son of
 Robert Wood Collins of Caroline County, Va.



Courtesy of Miss Clara L. Smith, Ladysmith, Va., Mrs. Elizabeth C. Liver, Gallion, Alabama,
and Mrs. Buelah B. Collins, Gallion, Alabama.

Sallie Collins Smith, John Walter Collins, Charles Wood Collins, and Joseph Todd
Collins, Jr., children of Joseph Todd and Susan Wood Collins of Caroline County, Va.



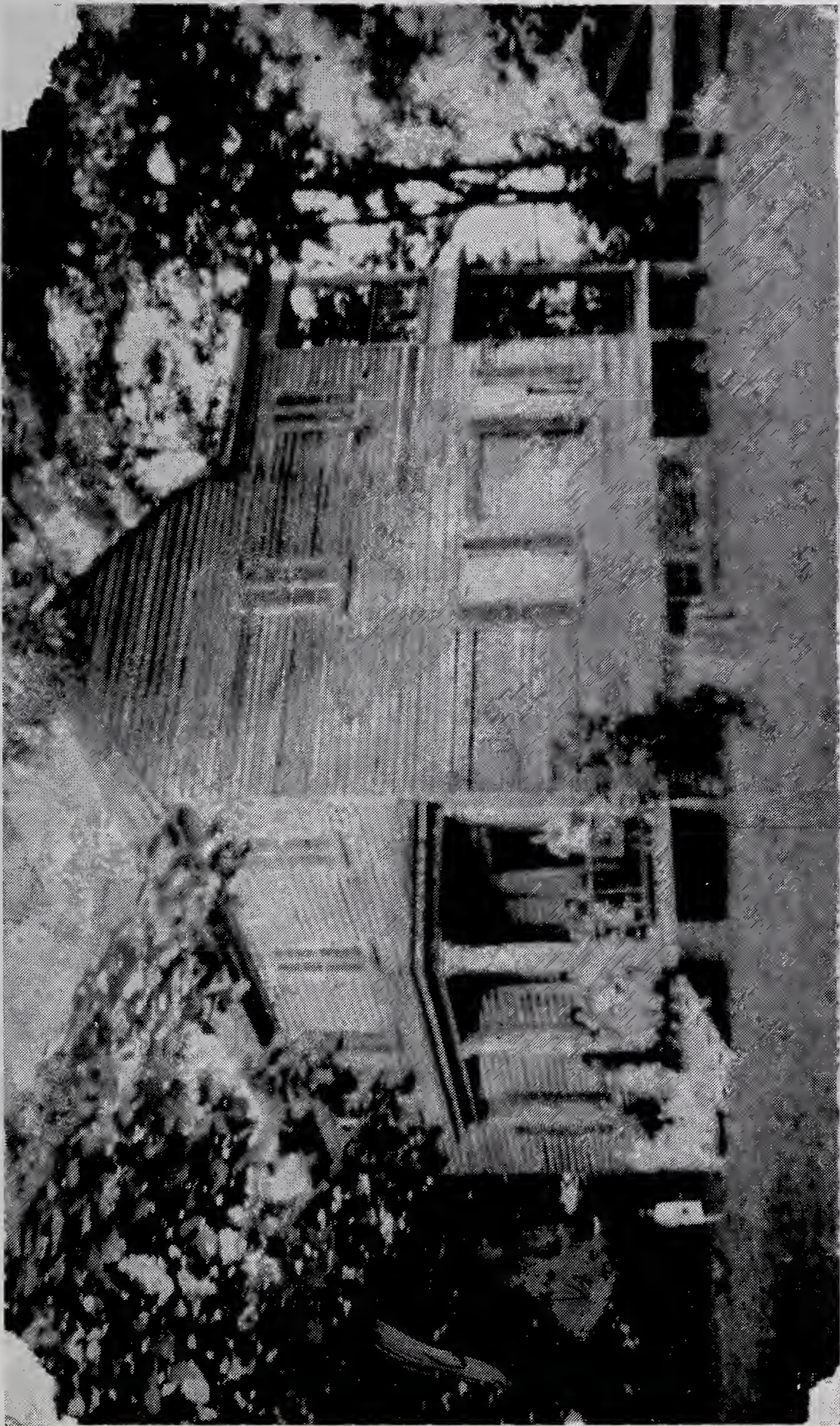
Courtesy of Mrs. Buelah B. Collins of Gallion, Alabama.

Mr. and Mrs. John W. McCollum and two children, J. W. and Collins McCollum of Marion, Alabama. Taken September, 1897, while they were missionaries in Japan. This picture was taken from *The Foreign Mission Journal*, published monthly by the Foreign Mission Board of the Southern Baptist Convention, Richmond, Va.



Courtesy of J. H. Collins, Gallion, Alabama.

Gallion Baptist Church in Alabama, built just after the War Between the States by four Collins brothers from Caroline County, Va. It was originally known as the Baptist of Christ of Macon, Ala.



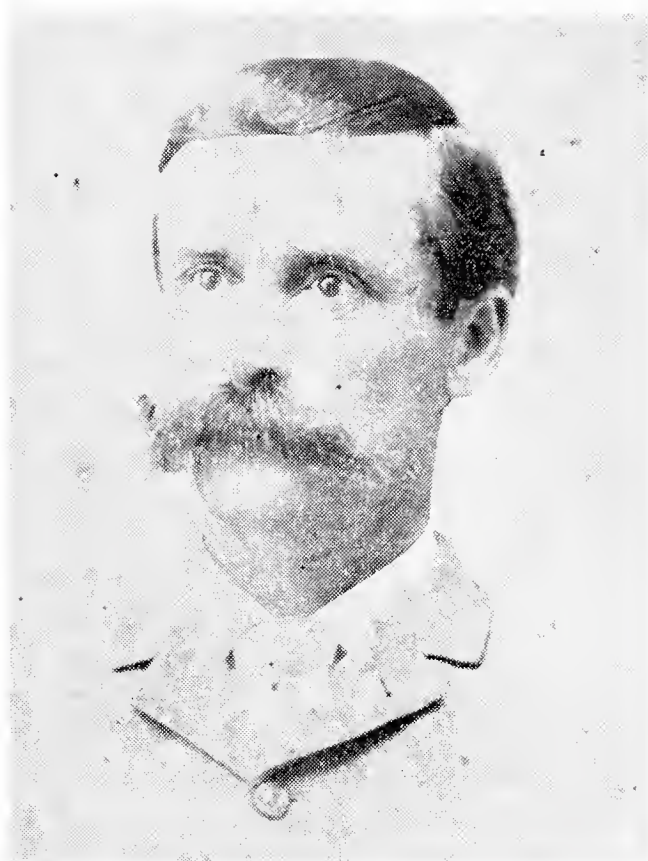
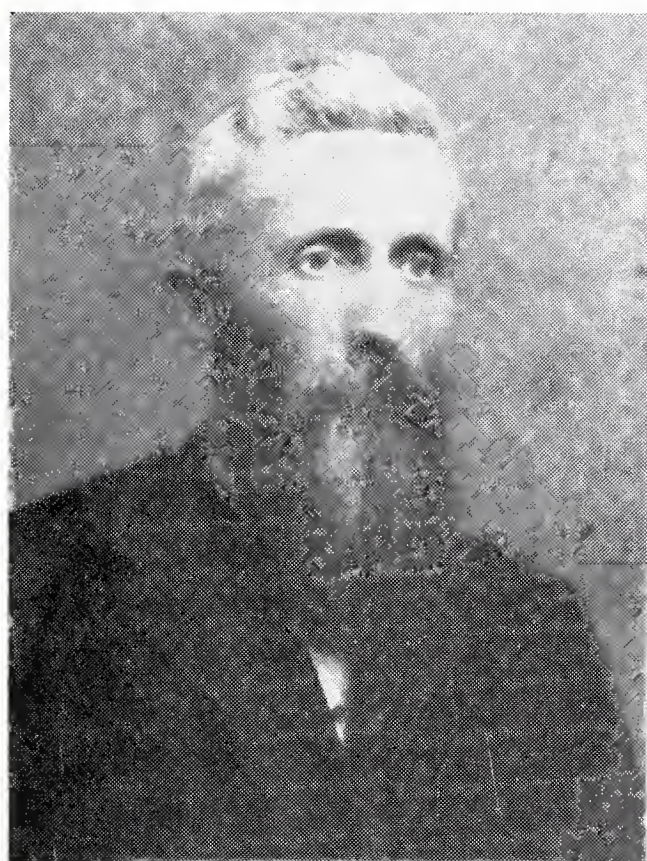
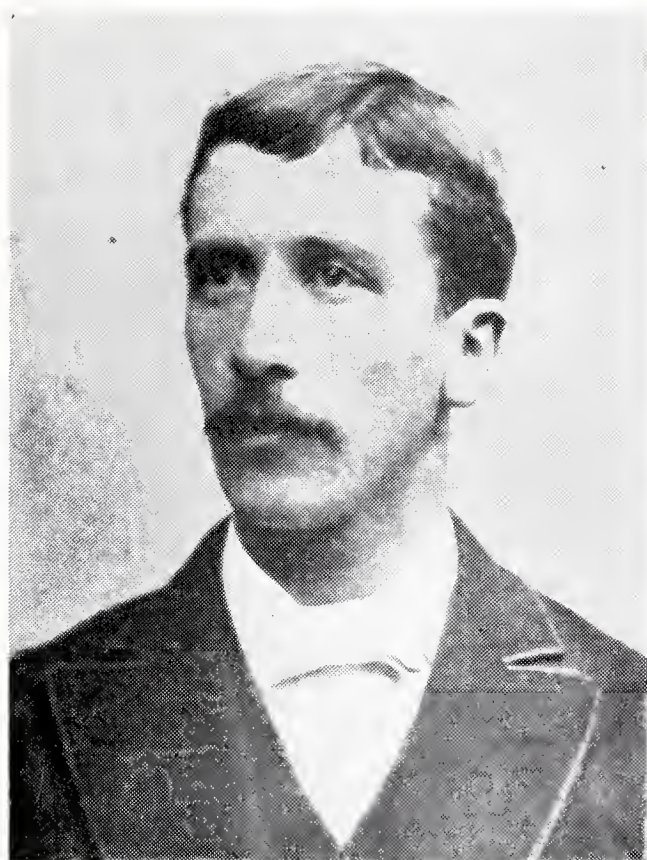
Courtesy of Mrs. Katherine Collins Morrison, Richmond, Va.

“Hickory Grove,” home of George Todd Collins, as it appeared before its restoration
several years ago.



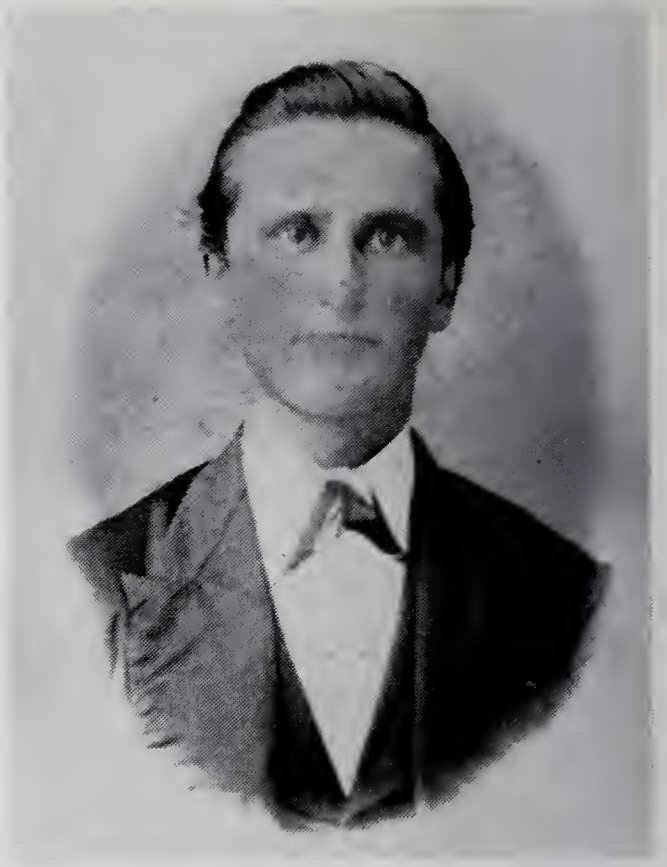
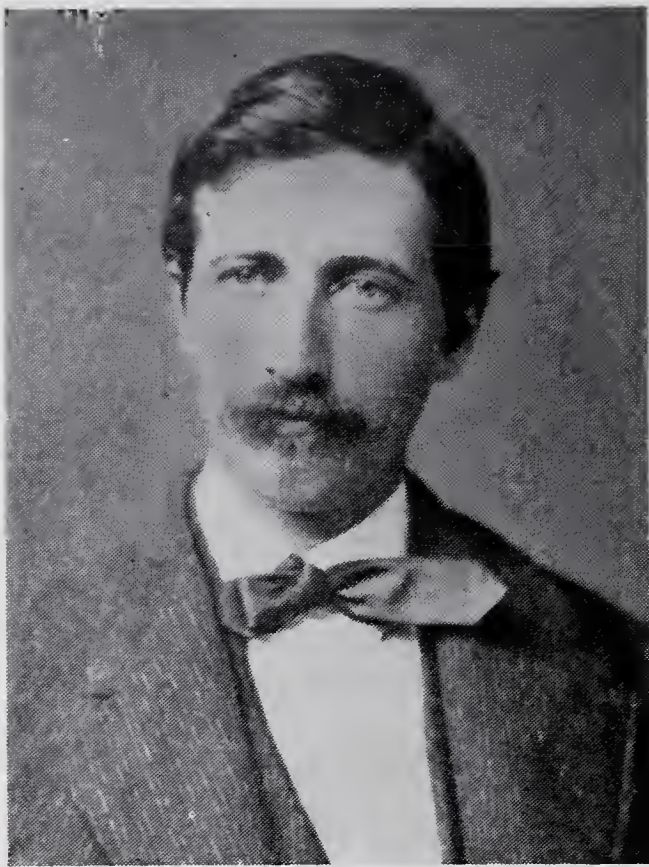
Courtesy of Ogenia Coleman McVay, Penola, Va.

Elizabeth B. Cross and her daughter Etta. Elizabeth B. Cross was the wife of Clayton Coleman and the mother of Ann J. Coleman, wife of George Todd Collins.



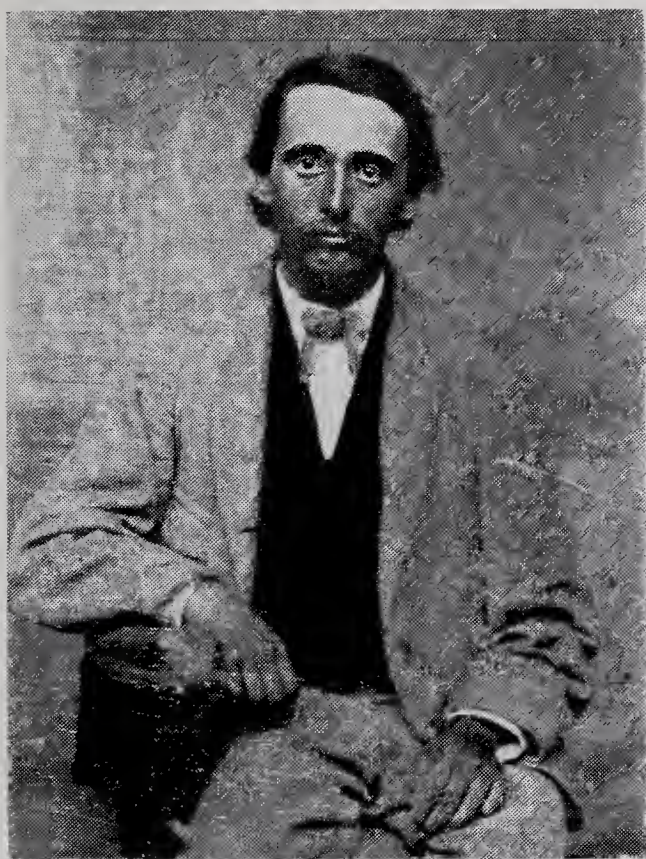
Courtesy of Ogenia Coleman McVay, Penola, Va.; James Bernard Collins, File, Va.;
and Rebecca Collins Jackson, Ashland, Va.

Edgar Beauragaude Collins, James Clayton Collins, George Robert M. Collins, and
Julian Augustus Collins, children of George Todd Collins and Ann J. Coleman
of Caroline County, Va.



Courtesy of Ogenia Coleman McVay, Penola, Va.

William Joseph Collins, Charles Lindsay Collins, Sarah Jennetta Collins, and Margaret Ann Collins, children of George Todd Collins and Ann J. Coleman of Caroline County, Va.



Courtesy of Mrs. Ogenia McVay, Penola, Va. and Herbert R. Collins, Kidds Fork, Va.

John Welford Collins, son of George Todd Collins, and his wife, Sallie, daughter of Seth C. Campbell of Caroline County, Va.

Ogenia E. B. Collins, daughter of George Todd Collins, and her husband, Felix W. Campbell, son of Seth C. Campbell of Caroline County, Va.



Courtesy of Mrs. Ruth Thomas Collins, Richmond, Va.

Group Picture of the family of Chastain Frederick Collins, Sr. taken at "Hickory Grove," Penola, Caroline County, Va. Front row, left to right, are: Lewis E., Beatrice, Rebecca, Clara, Mrs. Chastain F. Collins, and Alfred Collins; back row, left to right, are: Mr. Chastain F. Collins, James, Annie, Chastain F. Collins, Jr., and Mrs. Judith Ann Rawlings, mother of Mrs. Collins.

Courtesy of Miss Lina Wright, Kidds Fork, Va.

Philip Arthur Beazley, Jr. and his wife Fannie Jesse and three of their four children. Taken in Hinton, West Virginia.



Courtesy of Mrs. Sadie Hyatt and Miss Lou Belle Davies, Doswell, Va.

Robert Emmett Collins, son of Captain Charles Collins
and Catherine Jesse.



Courtesy of Mrs. Buelah B. Collins, Gallion, Ala.; Mrs. Ogenia C. McVay, Penola, Va.; Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale, Richmond, Va.; and Herbert R. Collins, Kidds Fork, Va.

"Hedge Hill," Alabama, built over 80 years ago by Joseph Todd Collins; "Popular Grove," home of Ogenia Collins Campbell near Penola, Va.; "Ideal," home of William Joseph Collins, Caroline County; "Green Falls," home of the author of this book.

Deaths of Members
of the
Collins Family

In Memoriam

James D. Wright, Jr., son of James D. and Sarah M. Wright of Caroline county, Va. was born on the 12th. of November, 1858. In 1873, he was baptised by Elder E. G. Baptist and received into the fellowship of Burruss Baptist Church (Mt. Carmel). For several years prior to his death, which occurred on the 23rd. of August, 1883, his health had been poor. He died of typhoid fever, after an illness of about 23 days, despite medical skill and indefatigable care of loving parents and loving friends.

In boyhood he had attended Elder C. R. Dickinson's school in Louisa county, one session, and Brainfield Academy two sessions. On the 3rd. of December, 1880, he entered Richmond College to prepare himself more fully for the gospel ministry, but his health failing, left that institution December the 6th., 1881.

More or less irregularly, as opportunity presented itself, he had been preaching the gospel of Christ two years or more. For several months, though not regularly ordained, he had been serving the Concord Church some six or eight miles from his home, as stated supply.

Of him we can, in good conscience say: He was a Christian gentleman—modest, retiring, perhaps self-depreciating to fault; his piety was deep-toned and fervid, his zeal for the salvation of men ardent, his life beautifully consistent. In him, Burruss Church has lost one of her most valuable and efficient members—the cause of indefinite religion one of its most faithful exponents—his community a good citizen, a worthy pattern in matters moral and religious—his father and mother an affectionate, dutiful and promising son—his brother and sister one who was loving and noble.

As his end drew near he was delirious; but even in delirium, prayer and praise were his employ. He deserved it and many wept at his grave.

May his life be a perpetual and holy inspiration to all who knew him. May the God whom he trusted and strove to serve

—the God of all grace—that God by whose grace he was what he was—comfort and sustain the stricken ones, sanctifying this sore affliction to their present and eternal good!!

We believe that our young brother was a child of God by faith in Jesus, and has simply preceded us to the mansions of the blessed dead—gone to be forever with the Lord.

Inseparable as this affliction now is to us, we know that it is right, and by-and-by, if ourselves faithful, we shall more fully understand it.
E.W.W.

(Obituary which appeared in the September 27th. 1883 issue of the *Religious Herald*) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

John O. Chewning—Fredericksburg, Va.—Nov. 16.—Special—Mr. John O. Chewning, a prominent citizen of Caroline county, died at his home near Flippos after a lingering illness.

(Notice in *The Richmond Times*, Thursday, November 17, 1898) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

SUNLIGHT IN SORROW

Calvary church of Bowling Green has sustained a serious loss in the death of Bro. James R. Collins, who, on the 5th. instant, passed from the gladness and love of earth to the still higher joy and love of heaven. He was a young man of thirty, cut off in the bloom of life, with the promise of long years of increasing usefulness. He had been from his boyhood of singularly pure and upright life, and for eighteen years a consistent and interested member of the church. He steadily grew in usefulness and activity, having but recently been elected clerk of his church, and having only the night before his fatal sickness conducted the prayer meeting. As his manhood matured, he manifested such intelligence and good judgment that he had become the trusted counselor and companion of his parents, an invaluable help and an unspeakable comfort. When he was stricken down with the disease that took him off in just one week of intense suffering, he struggled manfully and hopefully against it as long as any ground of hope remained and then he faced the king of terrors with a calmness, a courage, a triumphant joy that made his death a scene

of radiant glory. To those who stood at his bedside he spoke as one inspired and while we sorrow to give him up, "we sorrow not as those who have no hope". In his own words, we are separated by "only a step", and he "will be standing at the gate to meet us".

Andrew Broaddus

Sparta, Va., July 14, 1901

(Obituary which appeared in the *Religious Herald* of July 25, 1901) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

Bowling Green, Va., Mar. 28, William J. Collins—Special to The Richmond Times-Dispatch.

William J. Collins died at his home, at Ideal, this evening, aged sixty-four years. Interment will take place at the family burying ground on Hickory Grove Farm, near Penola, on Sunday afternoon at 2 o'clock, and the funeral services will be conducted at the grave by Rev. P. A. Cave. Mr. Collins was married twice, his first wife being a Miss Sale, who died many years ago. By that marriage he is survived by two children, Mrs. J. C. Arthur of Richmond and John R. Collins, of this place. By his last marriage, he is survived by his widow, who was Miss Maggie Wright, and also by eight children, Margaret, George, Joe, Rebecca, Charles, Bernard, Lewis, and Lizzie Collins. He is also survived by five brothers, George R., Edgar B., and C. F. Collins of this county; Charles L. Collins, of Roslyn and Welford Collins of Alabama and by three sisters, Mrs. M. A. Dorsey, Mrs. J. O. Chewning, and Mrs. F. W. Campbell of this county. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Sunday, March 29, 1914) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

DEACON GEORGE ROBERT COLLINS

Deacon George Robert Collins passed from his earthly labors to his heavenly reward June 22nd. He had not long entered the seventy-sixth year of his age when he was called to rest. Early in life he gave his heart to Christ and consecrated his life to his Master's Work. Thus the major part of his long and useful life was devoted to the kingdom of God. He was a constituent and consistent member of Calvary Church, Bowling Green, Va. At

the organization of the church—1897—he was made deacon and elected secretary to the Sunday school, and to the duties of both offices he gave himself with untiring zeal until a few months before his death, when failing health prevented him from attending services. His devotion both to his family and to his church was beautiful to see. It was delightful to visit his home; one always felt the better for having been there. He was as loyal to his church as he was devoted to his home. The doors of the church were seldom opened and he was not there. In the business and work of the church he took an active part. In him the pastor found a congenial companion, a true friend and a wise counselor. How we miss him! His place will not be easily filled. He left behind a loving wife and a devoted son, and upon him may the father's mantle fall.

On Sunday afternoon, June 23rd, just at the hour for the quarterly church meeting, his body was taken to the church where a large concourse of relatives and friends had gathered to pay him a tribute of love. After a brief service, conducted by his pastor, his remains were laid away in Lakewood Cemetery to await the resurrection morn. May the God of all comfort soothe the aching hearts and sustain by His power and grace of the mother and loyal son who ministered so tenderly to him during life.

“Weep not as those who have not hope, for he is not dead, but sleepeth”. S.B.O.

(Obituary which appeared in the *Religious Herald* of August 22, 1918) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

John R. Collins—Bowling Green, Va.—January 9—John R. Collins, aged forty-eight, for many years assistant postmaster for this place died Wednesday morning after a few days illness of pneumonia following influenza.

(*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Friday, January 10, 1919) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

Mrs. Margaret Dorsey—Fredericksburg, Va.—February 21—Mrs. Margaret Dorsey, of Bowling Green, died Friday at her home of general debility, aged 81 years. She was a member of

Bowling Green Baptist Church, and is survived by one son, G. R. Dorsey, deputy treasurer of Caroline.

(*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Saturday, Feb. 22, 1919) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

EX-RICHMONDER DROWNS SELF IN WASHINGTON
—Young Woman Killed By Less Than Cupful Of Water In Her Lungs—With less than a cupful of water in her lungs, Miss Anne Estelle Arthur, 22 year old former resident of Richmond, was drowned Wednesday in Washington, it was learned here yesterday.

The young woman, who was said to have been despondent over the loss of her position with the Interstate Commerce Commission, threw herself into the shallow waters of the tidal basin in Washington and in a few minutes was seen floating on the surface of the water by more than a dozen spectators.

None offered to attempt to reach the prostrate form floating on the water's surface until two policemen, attracted by the gathering crowd, went into the water and pulled her body ashore. For more than an hour attempts were made to restore respiration without effect and she was pronounced dead by a physician summoned from the Emergency Hospital.

Miss Arthur was the daughter of John C. Arthur, a salesman, who removed from Richmond to Washington about seven years ago. The family lived at 1946 Calvert Street, Northwest, in the Northern city.

The young woman suffered a nervous disorder some months ago, shortly after being removed from her position and was said to have made suicide threats on several occasions, but was not taken seriously, according to friends and members of family.

Police investigating the drowning and Dr. I. Rutkoski, the physician who was summoned too late, all said, the girl would have been revived had she been taken from the water by the passive witnesses to the tragedy. The two officers were Sergeant O. R. Reese and Private Robert Howell, of the Park police. (*Richmond Newspaper*, June, 1929) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca Collins Sale.

JOHN W. COLLINS, FORMER CAROLINE MAN, DIES IN ALA.—John Welford Collins, a native of Caroline county, died at the home of his son, John H. Collins, at Prairieville, Alabama, Tuesday, February 23, death coming at the ripe old age of 83 years. Burial was made at Prairieville.

Mr. Collins, who grew to manhood in this county, left in 1888 and went to Gallion, Alabama, where he has since made his home, but he has made several visits home and so kept in touch with his people here, his last visit being some three years ago.

In addition to the son mentioned above, Mr. Collins is survived by one sister, Mrs. W. F. Campbell, of Penola, and by two brothers, C. F. Collins, Sr., of Richmond, and E. B. Collins of near Bowling Green, and by a large number of more distant relatives in this county and in Alabama. (Notice in the *Caroline Progress*, Caroline County, 1932) Courtesy of Mrs. Annie Collins Hood.

FUNERAL SERVICES FOR MRS. O. E. CAMPBELL OF PENOLA, VA.—Mrs. Ogenia Ellen Campbell, the widow of Felix Winston Campbell and daughter of George T. Collins and Ann Jemima Coleman, died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. E. M. Coleman at 5:45 Sunday morning. She was born April 8, 1847 at "South Garden" in Caroline County.

She married Felix Winston Campbell on April 28, 1870 and they made their home at "Popular Grove" near Athens until the death of Mr. Campbell in November, 1907. Soon afterwards she moved to live with her daughter, Caddie Dorsey Coleman, at Penola, Va.

Mrs. Campbell was one of the fifteen children of Mr. and Mrs. G. T. Collins. There is now one surviving, Mr. Edgar Collins of Bowling Green, Va.

Funeral service for the deceased was conducted at Emmaus Christian Church on Monday afternoon on March 12, 1934 at 2:30 o'clock, the services conducted by the pastor, Rev. Hunter Newmen, assisted by the Rev. L. M. Ritter. The body was laid to rest in the family cemetery at "Hickory Grove".

Mrs. O. E. Campbell has one son, Mr. Ernest Campbell and one daughter, Mrs. E. M. Coleman, now living. There are twelve

grandchildren and two great-grandchildren. (Obituary which appeared in the *Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Ogenia McVay.

COLLINS—Died, Sept. 12, 1933, Chastine Frederick Collins, in his 74th. year, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Kent W. Hood, 3201 Noble Ave. Survived by the following children: 7 daughters, Mrs. Kent W. Hood, Mrs. I. H. Jackson, Mrs. S. S. Ambrose, Mrs. Walter H. Gordon, Mrs. Robert Kidd and Misses Jeanette and Ellen Collins, and 4 sons, Alfred R., Chastine F., Jr., James C. and Lewis E. Collins; one brother, E. B. Collins; and sister, Mrs. F. W. Campbell. Remains resting at Bennett's Funeral Home.

Funeral party will leave Bennett's Funeral Home 1 P. M. Wednesday. Burial at Hickory Grove, Caroline county, 3 P. M. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

COLLINS—Died March 12, 1938, at her residence, Ideal, Va. in Caroline county, Mrs. Margaret Wright Collins. She is survived by two daughters, Mrs. J. W. Sale and Mrs. Q. M. Head, both of Richmond; five sons, Lewis G. of Arlington, Va.; George R. of Ideal, Va.; William J. and Charles B. of Kidds Fork, Va.; and James B. of Richmond; seven sisters, Mrs. Julia Sale and Miss Etta Wright of Richmond, Miss Eva Wright, Miss Lina Wright, Miss Ida Wright of Kidds Fork, Va. and Mrs. J. C. McGuffin and Miss Mary Lizzie Wright of Warm Springs, Va.; one brother, George R. Wright and six grandchildren. Funeral services at 3 P. M. Sunday, March 13, 1938, at the grave in Hickory Grove Cemetery, Penola, Va. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

COLLINS—Died at his home in Caroline county, George R. Collins. He is survived by two sisters, Mrs. J. W. Sale and Mrs. Q. M. Head of Richmond; four brothers, W. J. and C. B. Collins of Caroline county, J. B. Collins of Richmond and L. G. Collins of Staunton, Va. Funeral services will be held at the grave in the family burying ground in Caroline county, Monday, Feb. 23, at 4:30 P. M. Funeral cortege will leave Crew, Perkins & Clayton

Funeral Home, Ashland, at 3:30 P. M. (*Richmond Times Dispatch*, Richmond, Va., February 23, 1942) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

CONFEDERATE HERO, POLITICAL LEADER AT LADYSMITH DIES—Ladysmith—Captain Cornelius Timothy Smith, confederate hero who never turned his back on a Yankee until Gettysburg, and a political leader in Caroline county for a lifetime, died yesterday at his home here. He was in his ninety-sixth year.

The county's last survivor of the War Between the States, Captain Smith led the memorable charge of Company A, 36th Virginia Battalion at the Battle of Gettysburg. He wasn't given much to reminiscing about the war, but when he did talk about it, his favorite story was how his men were held in reserve all night at Gettysburg until the battle was won by the Yankees. Then Captain Smith and his men "crawled away without speaking a word," and they caught up with the Army hours later. The commander said he had forgotten them.

That was the only time Captain ever "turned my back on a Yankee". When in student days he was elected captain of the Thirty-sixth Virginia Cavalry, formed in Alleghany, he took the commission on condition the company would never retreat.

His first "politicking," he once recalled, was at Camp Chase in prison, when the Rebels were told one of them would be released to wait on the table. They held an election, which Captain Smith won by scattering bits of paper on which he wrote "Vote for Smith".

That campaign launched him on a long political career. He moved from his home in Spotsylvania to Caroline county shortly after the war and was elected chairman of the Democratic Committee, a post he held until his death, because, he often said, "they just won't let me resign".

He was county treasurer for 40 years and retired in 1922 at the age of 80 because he "got tired of it". He served in the General Assembly for two years during Reconstruction Days.

In 1874 Captain Smith married Miss Sallie Collins, who died some years ago.

On his 95th. birthday last spring friends and dignitaries from all parts of Virginia called on Captain Smith. He was also honored at a banquet that night in the school at Ladysmith which was named for him.

Captain Smith never advised younger contemporaries about how to attain long life. Even on his 95th. birthday he declined to give a formula for longevity but he did confess to being a nonsmoker and teetotaler.

He is survived by his daughter, Miss Clara Smith of Caroline and two grandchildren, Mrs. Cornelia Curtis and James Parker, both of Suffolk.

Funeral services will be held at 3:30 o'clock this afternoon at County Line Baptist Church in Caroline. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

ARTHUR—The remains of John C. Arthur, who died at Washington, D. C., will rest at the Billups Funeral Home Tuesday at 1:45 P. M. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Tuesday, February 8, 1938, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

COLLINS—Died Sunday, Dec. 11, at 5:50 P. M. at Grace Hospital, Helen Marie Collins, infant daughter of Mr. and Mrs. J. Bernard Collins.

Burial at 2:30 Monday, Dec. 12, at Carmel Church. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

GRADE CROSSING ACCIDENT KILLS MAN AT PENOLA—Train Hits Truck; Death Toll for State Now 13—Emmett Coleman, 66, postmaster at Penola was killed instantly yesterday near Penola when the truck he was driving was struck by a train at a grade-crossing, bringing Virginia's motor death toll for 1936 to 13.

The truck was demolished by the impact with R. F. & P. train No. 72. Coleman's brother was killed several years ago in a similar grade-crossing accident.

Mr. Coleman's funeral will be held Sunday afternoon at 2 o'clock at Bethany Church. Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Caddie Campbell Coleman; three daughters, Clarice Louise Coleman, Virginia Franklin Coleman and Ogenia Ellen Coleman: two sons, Emmett M. Coleman, Jr. and Dr. Julian H. Coleman of Mt. Vernon, Washington; three grandsons and the following brothers: Dr. H. R. Coleman of Colliertown, Dr. C. C. Coleman of Richmond, F. S. Coleman and G. K. Coleman of Ruther Glen and H. C. Coleman of Welch. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

E. B. COLLINS SUCCUMBS MARCH 19—Edgar B. Collins, age 81, died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Maggie Webb, Wednesday night, March 19. Mr. Collins had been in declining health for several years.

He was born and reared in Caroline and with the exception of a few years in Alabama and a brief stay in Fredericksburg, he had spent his entire life in this county. He had served the county as deputy sheriff for several years. For many years he had engaged in the real estate business. He was also an auctioneer and frequently in demand for the sale of property.

Mr. Collins was a man of strong convictions and much interested in church and Sunday school work. He was the last member of a family of 15 children. He had been a member of the Bowling Green Baptist Church for 60 years and had served as superintendent of the Sunday school for many years in addition to having charge of a mission Sunday school.

His wife, Mrs. Florence Collins, died last January. They had lived together for 59 years. Two children survive, Mrs. William D. Scott of Fredericksburg, and Mrs. Maggie Webb of Bowling Green, besides a number of grandchildren, nephews and nieces.

Funeral services were held at the Bowling Green Baptist Church Friday afternoon, conducted by the Rev. L. M. Ritter, pastor, and Dr. Robert F. Caverlee of Fredericksburg. Interment was made in Lakewood Cemetery.

Pallbearers were: Active—W. W. Webb, Dr. William Scott, Arthur Williams, Dr. Johnson, Athol Collins and Lewis Collins.

Honorary—C. W. Butterworth, J. W. Clark, E. G. Smoot, H. L. Kay, W. G. Taliaferro, Dr. E. E. Butler, B. F. Smoot, R. Lewis Gravatt, Dr. G. A. Reynolds, C. B. Mahon, C. E. Knopf and G. R. Dorsey. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

MRS. E. B. COLLINS DIES IN FREDERICKSBURG—Mrs. Florence Baptist Collins, wife of E. B. Collins of Bowling Green died Monday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. D. William Scott in Fredericksburg after a three month's illness.

Mrs. Collins was born in Spotsylvania County on April 19, 1860, the daughter of the late Rev. Edward G. Baptist and Maria Duerson Baptist. Her grandfather, the Rev. Edward Baptist was one of the founders of the University of Richmond.

Although born in Spotsylvania County, Mrs. Collins made her home for some years in Alabama but spent most of her life in Bowling Green. She came to live with Mrs. Scott last July.

With her husband, she was one of the oldest members of the Bowling Green Baptist Church.

Surviving are her husband; two children, Mrs. Maggie Webb of Bowling Green and Mrs. Scott of this city; five grandchildren and two brothers, Dr. H. L. Baptist of Ivy and Dr. M. J. Baptist of Middleburg.

Funeral services will be held at 3 P. M. Tuesday at Bowling Green Baptist Church, conducted by the Rev. L. M. Ritter. Interment will be in Lakewood Cemetery. (*Richmond News Leader*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of Mrs. Margaret Collins Head.

WEBB RITES WEDNESDAY—Funeral services for Mrs. Margaret Collins Webb were conducted by the Rev. L. M. Ritter Wednesday at 2:00 P. M. at Mann's Funeral Home. Interment was in Lakewood Cemetery.

Mrs. Webb died Monday afternoon in a Richmond hospital after an illness of several years.

Pallbearers were J. C. Webb, Rosser B. West, Dr. D. W. Scott, A. R. Williams, Athol Collins and Lewis Collins.

She is survived by a daughter, Mrs. Arthur Williams, of Bed-

ford; a son, W. W. Webb, of Bowling Green and a sister, Mrs. D. W. Scott, of Fredericksburg.

The daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. E. B. Collins, Mrs. Webb was born and reared here. She attended Southern Seminary and taught school in Dinwiddie county and in Malone, N. Y. In 1902 she married the late William Webb, of Franklin.

Early in life Mrs. Webb became a member of the Bowling Green Baptist Church. Her illness in late years prevented her from accepting more activities, but during the days of Aircraft Warning Service she was a faithful volunteer and served long hours. She helped others in many acts of kindness but always quietly and with as little notice as possible, so that many never knew how much she unselfishly gave to others. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va., 1947) Courtesy of the author.

COLLINS—Died at his home in Bowling Green, Tuesday, June 29, 1948, at 7:55 P. M., James Clarence Collins. He is survived by his wife, Ruth T. Collins; one son, James R. Collins; two daughters, Mrs. H. S. Bemis, of Baltimore, and Miss Page M. Collins; also four sisters and two brothers. Funeral services will be held at the Mann's Funeral Home, Bowling Green, Thursday, July 1, at 3 P. M. Interment in family cemetery at Hickory Grove near Penola. (*Richmond News Leader*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of the author.

COLLINS—Died at the home of his sister, Mrs. T. O. Hyatt, at Doswell, Va., June 12, E. Burke Collins. He is survived by the following sisters, Mrs. Mary L. Beazley of Gallion, Alabama; Mrs. E. D. Davies of Doswell, Va.; Miss Pearl Collins of Hanover, Va.; Mrs. D. C. Glascock and Mrs. T. O. Hyatt of Doswell; three brothers, Thomas Collins of Gallion, Ala.; G. W. Collins and Dixie Collins of Hanover. The remains rest at the Crewe, Perkins & Clayton Funeral Home, Ashland, Va. Funeral Tuesday, June 14, at 3 P. M. from the home of Mrs. T. O. Hyatt. Interment in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va., at 4 P. M. (*Richmond Newspaper*) Courtesy of Mrs. Rebecca C. Sale.

COLLINS—Died at her home, Caroline county, Virginia, December 31, 1949, Pearl C. Collins. She is survived by four sisters,

Mrs. M. L. Beazley, of Gallion, Ala.; Mrs. T. O. Hyatt and Mrs. E. D. Davies, both of Doswell; and Mrs. D. C. Glascock, of Woodbridge, Va.; three brothers, G. W. and S. D. Collins, of Caroline County, and T. M. Collins, of Gallion, Alabama. Funeral services will be held at Gravatt's Funeral Home, Dawn, Va., Monday, January 2, at 2:30 P. M. Interment in Lakewood Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. Washington Post please copy. (*Richmond News Leader*, Richmond, Va.) Courtesy of the author.

MRS. COLEMAN'S RITES HELD AT HICKORY GROVE—Mrs. Caddie Campbell Coleman, widow of Emmett M. Coleman, died Monday at her home at Penola after a long illness.

She was born near Bowling Green on March 20, 1871, the daughter of the late Felix Winston Campbell and Ogenia Collins Campbell.

Surviving are three daughters, Mrs. J. Alvin Vaughan, Jr. and Mrs. Arthur L. Beazley of Woodford, and Mrs. Ogenia McVay, of Penola; two sons, Dr. Julian H. Coleman, of Seattle, Washington, and Emmett M. Coleman, Jr., of Penola; one granddaughter and six grandsons.

Funeral services will be held at 2:00 p. m. Wednesday at "Hickory Grove", near Penola, conducted by the Rev. L. M. Ritter, D.D., and the Rev. E. W. Robertson.

Active pallbearers will be Lewis E. Collins, F. W. Campbell, Hawes C. Coleman, Jr., Henry Jeter, Charles Collins, Wickham Coleman and Rudolph Long.

Honorary pallbearers will be Thomas H. Blanton, E. S. Coghill, Robert Woolfolk, Athol Collins, George R. Dorsey, D. D. Davis, J. W. DeJarnette, T. H. Chewning, G. K. Coleman, Sr., H. C. Coleman, Sr., Dr. G. A. Reynolds, Dr. G. M. Harwood, R. S. Wright, Preston L. Campbell, Ben Jeter, R. P. Beazley, A. L. Young, C. R. Coleman, F. Reid Blanton, H. R. Allen and Floyd Borkey. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va.) Courtesy of the author.

MRS. COLLINS BURIED IN LAKEWOOD SATURDAY—Mrs. Lulu Collins, 96, widow of Charlie Collins, died at 11:00

a. m. last Thursday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Charlie Jesse, in Arlington.

Formerly of Bowling Green, she was a lifetime member of the Christian Church, but had made her home in the past few years with her daughter in Arlington. She is survived by two sons and four other daughters.

The Rev. Hunter H. Newman, of Fredericksburg, officiated at funeral services on Saturday, at 4:00 p. m. Burial was in Lakewood Cemetery at Bowling Green. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va., 1952) Courtesy of the author.

ATHOL COLLINS' RITES HELD AT CALVARY WEDNESDAY—Funeral services for Eugene Athol Collins, of Bowling Green, were held at Calvary Baptist Church, where he was a deacon, at 4:00 p. m. Wednesday, May 21.

The Rev. J. A. Cales, the Rev. L. M. Ritter and the Rev. A. W. Laine conducted the services. Interment took place in Lakewood Cemetery. Active pallbearers were: Paul Hudson, Guy Lewis, R. A. Coghill, T. W. Valentine, J. W. DeJarnette, Roper Rains, W. W. Green and H. L. Taylor.

Mr. Collins died Monday morning in a Richmond hospital after an illness of about two weeks. He was 68 years of age. He is survived by a number of cousins in Caroline Co., Arlington, Richmond, and Alabama.

A son of the late George Robert and Rebecca Coleman Collins, Mr. Collins was born in Bowling Green in the same home he occupied throughout his entire life. (*Caroline Progress*, Bowling Green, Va., 1952) Courtesy of the author.

BOWLING GREEN, VA.—Aug. 10—A funeral service for Charles Eddie Wright, 69, who died Thursday at his home in Bowling Green, will be held at 3 P. M. Sunday at Manns-Hoy Funeral Home here, with burial in Lakewood Cemetery. Mr. Wright is survived by his wife, Mrs. Fannie A. Wright; three daughters, Mrs. Frances Korb, of Cleveland, Mrs. Donald Salmon of Bowling Green, and Mrs. Dorothy Chewning of Washington; three sons, Master Sergeant William R. Wright, of the Panama Canal Zone, and Elwood J. and Julian A. Wright,

both of Bowling Green; two sisters, Mrs. W. T. Chapin, of Newport News, and Mrs. W. H. Howard of Hampton, Va.; a brother, Colonel H. S. Wright of Brooklyn, N. Y., and three grandchildren. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Richmond, Va., Saturday, August 11, 1951) Courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

DAVIES—Died at her home, Doswell, Va., Sunday, March 21, 1954, Mrs. Hampton Collins Davies. She is survived by her husband, E. D. Davies; two daughters, Mrs. Virginia Young and Miss Loubelle Davies; two sons, E. D., Jr., and D. M. Davies; two grandchildren, three sisters, Mrs. M. L. Beazley of Gallion, Ala.; Mrs. T. O. Hyatt, of Doswell, Va.; Mrs. D. C. Glascock, of Woodbridge, Va.; two brothers, S. D. and G. W. Collins, of Caroline County. The remains rest at the Crew and Clayton Funeral Home, Ashland, Va., where funeral services will be held Tuesday at 2. P. M. Interment in Lakeview Cemetery, Bowling Green, Va. (*Richmond News Leader*, Richmond, Va.)

DEATH OF MISS RENA COLLINS—On Monday evening, March 14, after a long & painful period of suffering, Miss Rena Collins died at the home of her cousin, Mrs. E. M. Coleman, near Penola. She is survived by her father, Mr. J. W. Collins; a brother, Mr. J. H. Collins, both of Ala.; an aunt, Mrs. O. C. Campbell, and three uncles, Messrs. C. F., C. L., and E. B. Collins of Caroline and Washington City.

Miss Collins had been a trained nurse for about 10 years, and was always ready and willing to give her time and strength in the effort to bring back health to others. Thoughtful, sympathetic, considerate, she found her way into many hearts.

The funeral service was conducted by her pastor, Rev. L. M. Ritter, and interment was made in the family burying ground at the old homestead, now owned by Mr. C. F. Collins near Penola. A large crowd of friends were present, including many from Richmond, who banked her grave with beautiful flowers and sung her favorite hymns. (*Caroline Progress*, March, 1921) Courtesy of Mrs. Ogenia McVay, Penola, Va.

Old Homes
of
Caroline County

“HICKORY GROVE”

Home of George Todd Collins—Located 7.8 miles southwest of Milford on route 601 on the east side of the road. It is believed that the house was built about 1738 by George Todd. It remained in the Todd family until after the death of George T. Todd. On October 7, 1862, A. M. Boulware, commissioner for the estate of George T. Todd, sold it to George Todd Collins. The estate then contained 625 acres. It has been owned by the Collins' continuously since that time with the exception of one short period of time around 1937, when Lewis Brooks owned it. The present owner is Lewis E. Collins, grandson of the original Collins owner. It is through his efforts and interest in the preservation of such landmarks, that the place so dear to the hearts of many of the family may be seen today in its glory and charm of the eighteenth century.

It is a rectangular frame building with gabled roof covered with metal. It has two brick chimneys, one on the south end and one in the south central part. It has carved cornices. The windows are of the six-paned type and originally had shutters. The doors are the six-paneled type and have the common locks and hinges. Upstairs is plastered, while the downstairs is paneled wainscoting. The stairway is of the open string type. There is a basement with two rooms and a store room. In the basement are floors of wide plank, about 15 inches in width. The above paragraph was from a report made in 1937, before the restoration.

(WPA)

“LANDOR”

Home of Joseph Todd Collins—Located 2.2 miles west of Lady-smith, Va. on route 229, thence .1 mile north on private road. The house was built about 1787 and its first owner known was William Guiney, who later lived in the upper part of Caroline. On September 18, 1815, he sold it to Dr. Thomas Bates Anderson. At this time it was known as “Landau”, but records show

that from around 1860, it has been known as "Landor", meaning the land of gold.

Dr. Thomas Bates Anderson was born of Caroline parentage in Hanover. He married the daughter of Mr. McLaughlin and it is at this time that he purchased "Landor" and began his practice of medicine. He sold his home in 1837 to Joseph Todd Collins. Dr. Anderson was buried at "Topping Castle" in Caroline on May 5, 1872.

Captain C. T. Smith moved to "Landor" in 1865, shortly after he had married the daughter of Joseph Todd Collins. After the death of J. T. Collins, there was a Chancery suit concerning the division of this property. "Landor" was then offered for sale. Cornelius T. Smith purchased it in 1869 at an agreeable price of \$2,016.63. He and his wife made it their home until their death. The last occupant of the Smith family was Miss Clara Smith before she built her present brick home.

In the yard at "Landor" there is an old house that was built about 1837. It has been used as a school and twice for a hospital.

The main house is a very large house in the shape of an "L". The original part of it was of the one story type, but has been built up into a two story building and additions made on each side of it.

The house has a gabled roof covered partly with shingles and partly with metal. There are thirty three windows having panes ten by fourteen inches and twelve by eighteen inches. There are the six pane sashes and blinds with movable shutters. On the front there is a very long porch with small square columns. The front entrance has two panelled double doors, a two pane transom and three pane sidelights.

There are fourteen rooms, thirteen of which are large. The ceilings are about nine feet in height. There is a closed string, one flight stairway with a flat hand rail and square newels and balusters. There is a three room cellar with dirt floors which is used for storage. The walls upstairs are plastered, and some are painted while the others are papered. The attraction on the first floor is a panelled wainscoting. The floors are the original ones

and are of very wide boards. There are two very beautifully and elaborately carved mantels here. There are also two very plain ones.

The house has been added to but the center part of it is still original. It does not have the appearance of a very old house from the outside. (WPA)

"LOCUST GROVE"

Home of Charles Ridgley Dorsey—Located 5.3 miles southwest of Bowling Green, Va. on route 207, thence .3 mile northwest on route 654, thence 1.3 miles east on private road to site. This house was built about 1740 and the first known owner was William A. Moncure. He traded it for another estate with Charles Ridgley Dorsey.

This is a very small house located in a deep pine forest with about a dozen locust trees around it. It is of the one and one-half story type frame house set over a basement foundation enclosed with bricks. There is a very sloping roof which extends over the porch. There are five rooms, one of which is large with ceilings 9 feet high. One room contains wainscoting, while in the others there is a beaded chair rail and baseboard. The walls are plastered and were never painted or papered. The stairway is of the built-in type and at the top there is a round hand rail and square balusters which enclose the opening. The back end of this has a desk that was built in partly over the steps and used by one of the owners of the house.

In the old parlor, on the right side of the mantel there is a built-in bookcase, which had doors of tiny panes of glass. On the left side of the mantel, there is a side door and to the left of this room is a small hall and steps leading to the two upstairs bedrooms. One room on the back side runs across the entire length of the house. There were originally two mantels here, very attractively carved but one had been moved prior to 1937.

In 1937, the house was in a very poor condition and in bad need of repair. At this time it was being used for storage for grain and hay by Mrs. Floyd Parker, its owner. (WPA)

“WRIGHT HOME”

Home of Clarissa Collins Wright—Located .1 mile south of Bowling Green, Va. on route 2, thence east of road about 15 yards. It was built in 1832 by John W. Maury, Jr., who on May 15, 1846, sold it to William Wright. It passed from him to his wife, who left it to their son and his wife.

The house was remodelled and repaired about 50 years ago but it has the lines of an old colonial home. The south side is the oldest portion. It is of the two story type and has a hip roof covered with metal. The north end is fronted by 3 large windows forming a bay window. Running along the remainder of the front is a porch which is about 8 feet wide. It has round, reeded wood columns. The house was painted grey and trimmed in white in 1937.

The interior of the house is very plain, containing 7 large rooms. In the parlor, there is a lovely handcarved mantel. The windows here are much higher than in the other rooms. Across the hall, on the north side is the living room having a very large marble mantel. The front hall runs east and west and opens into a back hall which runs north and south. From here stairs run to the second floor and also to the basement. Many large closets prove a great asset to this house. (WPA)

“MOUNT TEA ROSE”

Home of Julia Collins Davis—Located 2.2 miles south of Blantons, Va., on route 603, thence 1.0 mile west on private road to site. The house was built in 1859. It was built by Dr. George F. Swann and from him it passed to A. W. Davis on March 2, 1881. On January 20, 1910, it passed to J. F. Davis.

This is a very attractive brick building of the two story type. The brick part of the building is of the square type and there is a frame wing added to the back of the house making it the “L” shape. The roof is gabled and covered with metal. There are 3 brick chimneys, one on each end of the brick portion and one on the frame part of the building. The bricks were laid according to the Flemish Bond and the weatherboarding

is of pine and is plain. The house contains 14 windows with panes $14\frac{1}{2}$ x 20 inches set in six pane sashes. These windows are deep set and panelled beneath. There are double blinds with stationary shutters. There are two porches here, one on the front and a double one on the back. They have large square columns. There is a four panel single door to the front entrance with 3 pane sidelights and a fan like transom. There are nine large rooms in this house with ceilings about 10 feet high.

The stairway here is of the open, two flight type and has round balusters and newels and a flat hand rail. It is panelled beneath. The cellar contains three plastered rooms, two of which have cement floors and one of which has a plank floor. The doors are of the four panel type with square hinges and old iron locks. The floors are of 6 inch pine boards. There are eight mantels, which are very plain.

Rooms have been added to the back of the building but the house has not been remodelled. In 1937, Mr. John Franklin Davis owned the house. (WPA)

"MARL HILL"

Home of Earnest P. Campbell—Located .4 mile northwest of Penola, Va. on private road to site. The house was built about 1830. It is often known as the "Old Coleman Family Estate" and was the home of Samuel Coleman, the son of Robert and Elizabeth Lindsay Coleman.

Samuel Coleman was killed at Camden on August 16, 1780. He was married to Sarah Coleman and had four daughters and three sons. His son, Samuel Coleman married first to Ann De Jarnette in 1804 and second to Mary Withers, daughter of Ed. Withers and Mary DeJarnette. He made his home at "Marl Hill".

Phillip A. Dew purchased "Marl Hill" in 1867, five years after the death of Samuel Coleman 2nd. It remained in the Dew Family until March 5, 1937, when it was purchased by E. P. Campbell. (WPA)

“IVY CLIFF”

Home of Ruffin H. Coleman, father of Mrs. George Robert Collins—Located 1.4 miles east from Welch, Va. on route 208, thence .1 mile north on private road to site. The house was built by Ruffin H. Coleman, who occupied it from 1859 to 1912.

The house is of the two and one-half story frame type. It is rectangular in shape with a gabled roof covered with shingles. On each end there is a large brick chimney. The weatherboarding is beaded. There are 20 windows and three porches. The front porch has Doric columns. The house has 7 rooms with ceilings 10 feet in height.

The stairway is of the open string type. There is very beautiful woodwork in the house. In the cellar are two nice rooms.

Tradition has it that Ruffin H. Coleman was deaf and that he hired a man and gave him a horse to fight in his place in the Civil War. His son, James Edward Coleman also served in the war. (WPA)

“HOLLY HILL”

Home of Charles Collins—Located 1.5 miles southwest of Bowling Green, Va. on route 207, thence .5 mile southeast of route 207 on private road to site. The house was built in the early part of the eighteenth century by Richard Woolfolk. From this family it passed to the Anderson Family, who sold it to Charles Collins. It stayed in his possession until 1909, when E. H. Rowe purchased it.

The house is of the one and one-half story frame type with a slanting roof and dormer windows. It was later remodeled into a two story building. The roof is of metal. There are four large brick chimneys here. (WPA)

“CEDAR FORK”

Store of Collins and Smith—Located 2.9 miles southwest of Golansville, Va. on route 601 at the fork of the roads. It was built between 1800 and 1810. John William England bought the estate from the Anderson Family on May 12, 1880. At one time

a part of this house was used as a store house and it is said that the store was kept by Collins and Smith.

The building is of the one and one-half story frame type. It forms the shape of a "T" and has a gabled roof, which is covered with shingles. There is one chimney and one flue here. Originally there were two chimneys here, one on each end of the house. There is a front porch which runs nearly the entire length of the house. (WPA)

"MOUNT PLEASANT"

Located 6.2 miles south of Corbin, Va. on route 2, thence .1 mile west on private road to site. The date of the building is unknown. Charles L. Collins and wife, Bettie L. Collins bought it from William Hogan on January 1, 1900. Charles L. Collins and wife sold it to Nick Minarchi on July 27, 1908. (WPA)

"MOUNT ZEPHYR"

Located north of Bowling Green, Va. on route 2 for 5 miles, thence west on private road for 2 miles. Mr. Campbell sold it to his daughter, who gave it to her brother, William T. White before 1842. Mr. Charles Collins owned it from 1881 to 1910. The house was built about 1842. (WPA)

"PENOLA"

Located .9 mile northwest of Penola, Va. on a private road. It is generally known as the "Wright's Old Place". It was built about 1786. The first owners are hard to trace. It is a one and one-half story Flemish brick house, with a gabled roof covered with shingles. Charles L. and Bettie L. Collins sold it to L. L. Coghill on Nov. 9, 1886. W. A. Coghill and Anna B. DeJarnette sold it to T. B. Jeter and W. R. Jeter on Dec. 1, 1903. In 1937, Mrs. Vaughan lived here. (WPA)

"CHANDLERS"

Home of Charles Burton Collins. Located 2.6 miles southeast of Penola, Va. on route #601, thence .2 mile west on private road. This home was built about 1787. It is believed to have

been first owned by Samuel Coleman. Hugh Chandler sold it to Thos. C. Chandler on Sept. 15, 1873, who sold it to H. H. George on Dec. 8, 1894. He sold it to T. B. and W. R. Jeter on June 14, 1905. Charles B. Collins purchased it from Jeter about 1941.

This is of the one and one-half story type structure with dormer windows. It is rectangular type and has a gabled roof covered with metal. There are four large brick chimneys, two on each end of the house. The original weatherboarding was of the beaded type. The house contains 16 windows with 10" x 14" panes with 6 panes in the lower sashes and nine in the upper. There were originally blinds on the windows, double with movable shutters. It has four dormer windows, two on each side. The timber used in the construction of this house is white oak. There is a small back porch with a very wide entrance. The doors are double one panel doors with a four pane transom. The house contains nine rooms, six of which are large and three small. There is a one flight open string stairway. The inside of the stairway has beaded paneling, turned pine hand rail and round balusters. The ceilings are about 12 ft. high. There is a cellar with cement floors, one room is plastered and the other is bricked. The baseboard in this house is beaded. The doors inside are very wide and of the four panel type with HL hinges and large iron locks. The floors have boards from 6 to 8 inches wide. There are six hand made mantels, all of which are plain.

There are two cemeteries on this place. One is of the Coleman Family and the other belongs to the Campbell Family, whose descendants married into the Collins Family. Both contain some stones, although, not all of the graves are marked.
(WPA)

"CAMPBELL'S HOME"

Located 2.7 miles west from Milford, Va. on route # 207 to Popular Inn, thence 2.2 miles northwest on route #634, thence .4 mile north on route #638, thence .4 mile east on private road

to site. Built many years prior to the War Between the States. During the War Between the States up until 1875, it was owned by John Parr, father of John H. Parr, who married Margaret D. Collins. In 1895, it was bought by Floyd Campbell. (WPA)

"FAIR VIEW"

This place was later changed to "Prospect Hill". It was built about 1835 by George Coleman, who left it to his son, Henry Frank Coleman, who was the father of Emmett M. Coleman. It stayed in this family until 1916, when it was sold to Smith & Cobb.

This is a very large two story frame house of the "L" shape type. It has a hip roof with metal covering. There are three very large chimneys, one at each end of the "L". There are 10 rooms, 8 large and 2 small, with 9 ft. ceilings. (WPA)

"EDGE HILL"

Located .8 mile south of Blantons, Va. on route #603, house being on the west side of the road. This house was built about 1750. The present owner in 1938, was Robbie Blanton, wife of John Franklin Davis, who inherited it from her foster father, William Lawrence Blanton. William Lawrence Blanton bought it from R. A. Blanton and Mattie L. Durrett on Jan. 30, 1914. W. A. Durette bought it from Jesse Winn on Oct. 31, 1898.

This is a small frame house of the one and one-half story type, with a gabled roof covered with metal. Originally there was a shingle roof. There is only one chimney on the house, this being on the east end. The original weatherboarding was beaded. There are 10 windows with 10" x 12" panes. There is a small back porch on the back. There are 6 rooms, 4 large and 2 small. The stairway is the built-in type. None of the original floors remain.

The Battle of Mitchell's Shop was fought a short distance north of here. It is said that the dying soldiers could be seen in the fence corners, begging for water. (WPA)

“PLAIN VIEW”

Home of James D. Wright. Located 2 miles northeast of Golansville, Va. on route #601, thence .8 mile on private road to site. This house was built about 1750. James D. Wright sold it to Edmund P. Wood on Dec. 4, 1857.

This house is a two story frame with a hip roof covered with metal. Originally there were two chimneys, one on each end but one has been torn down and a flue run. The house contains 16 windows and originally had shutters. There are two porches, one on the front and one on the back. The front door is a four panel single door. The others are also four panel and are of pine. The stairway is of the built-in type. Originally there were two large rooms in the cellar but one has since been closed. This house has served as the home of two Baptist ministers, Rev. H. W. Tribble Sr. and Jr. (WPA)

“IDEAL”

Home of William Joseph Collins. Located about 3 miles northeast of Kidds Fork on the road leading from Kidds Fork to File, Va. The exact date of the building is unknown as well as its first owner. It was purchased by William Joseph Collins in the latter part of the 19th century. After his purchase, he added another portion to the house, thus making it as it appears today.

This is a large frame house of the two story type. It is located on a knoll overlooking a three mile pond. The place is often referred to as “Collins’ Pond” or “Collins’ Mill”. The mill has just recently been razed. The house has two chimneys, one on the front portion and one on the back. The roof is covered with metal. There were originally blinds with movable shutters on the house, but they have since been removed. A front porch runs nearly the entire length of the house. Long steps descend from this porch. From each end of these steps there was once a brick walk running down to the pond. The yard was enclosed with a boarded fence. To the north end of the house was built a store and granary. The granary has since

been removed from its site. There is a side porch to the store entrance as well as a back porch leading into the kitchen of the main dwelling.

There is a central hall running through the middle of the house from which descend a stairway of the open string type. There are three rooms and the store room on the first floor. The rooms are of wainscoting and are plastered from the wainscoting to the ceilings. Upstairs there is also a hall from which extends four large rooms and a bath.

The store portion of this house was last used as such in 1938. It has since been remodeled into one large room. The occupant of this house was a postmaster, merchant and miller. Ideal Post Office was named by him.

This house is built very high from the ground. The weatherboarding is very plain as are the window and door frames. The house is now owned by James Bernard Collins, son of William J. Collins, Sr.

Wills
of
Caroline County

WILL OF THOMAS COLLINS

In the name of God amen I Thomas Collins of the County of Caroline and the Parish of St. Margaretts being of sound mind and perfect memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of this life do make and ordain this to be my last Will and Testament in manner following first and principally I recommend my soul to Almighty God who gave it, me and my Worldly Goods that it hath pleased Almighty to endow me with I will and bequeath in the following manner Viz first it is my will and desire that all my just debts be paid off by my Executors whom I shall hereafter appoint Secondly I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Margret Collins my whole Estate real and personal during her widowhood and after her decease it is my desire that the land should be equally divided between my two sons Thomas Collins and Josiah Collins shall have each of them a Horse, Saddle, and Bridle and one led apiece and the remainder of my Estate I give and bequeath to my three Daughters Caty, Peggy, and Jenny Collins to be equally divided Amongst them and Lastly I do appoint my dearly beloved wife Margret Collins and James Collins Executors of this my last Will and Testament revoking all other wills by me here-to-fore made in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand Seal this sixth day February in the Year of Our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Eighty One.

Signed Sealed & Delivered

Signed, Thos. Collins (Seal)

In presence of

his

Francis x Fletcher

mark

Lewis Collins

his

James x Sacre

mark

At a Court held for Caroline County on Thursday the 8th day of April, 1787.

This Will was proved by the Oaths of Lewis Collins and James Sacre two of the Witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded On motion of the Executors therein named. Certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof oath administered loud acknowledged and ordered to be Recorded.

Signed, Test.

Wm. Nelson Clk.

A Copy

Jho. Pendleton D. Clk.

(Caroline County Will Book)

WILL OF JOSIAH COLLINS

In the name of God, Amen, I Josiah Collins of the County of Spotsylvania and State of Virginia being in perfect health and sound mind and memory, and well knowing the visissitudes and uncertainties of this life do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner and form following imprimis I give Susan Wilson two hundred dollars at the death of my wife. Item I give one hundred dollars to Hugh Mitchell at the death of my wife, Item after my death I lend all the rest of my estate both personal and real to my wife during her life and at her death it is my wish that the whole of my estate of every kind should go to James Wilson and his heirs forever, Item I constitute and appoint Thomas Towles and John Robbins my Executors of this my last will and testament and I do by these presents utterly disannul and revoke all and former wills, testaments, legacies, and bequeaths by me in any wise before named, willed or bequeathed. Ratified and confirmed this and no other to be my last will and testament in witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this second day of November, 1817.

Teste:

Thomas Towles

Reuben Mitchell

James H. Wilson

Signed, Josiah Collins (Seal)

At a court held for Spotsylvania County the 7th July, 1823. The last will and testament of Josiah Collins, deceased was proved by the oaths of Reuben Mitchell and James H. Wilson, two of the witnesses thereto and is ordered to be recorded, and on the motion of John Robbins one of the executors therein named who made oath thereto and together with Andrew Mitchell and James Wilson his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of \$1,500 conditioned as the law directs certificates are granted him for obtaining a probate of said will in due form.

Signed, Teste

R. S. Stevinson, clk.

(Spotsylvania Will Book A, p. 480)

WILL OF CLAYTON S. COLEMAN

I, Clayton S. Coleman of Caroline County do make this my last Will and Testament revoking all others.

1—I wish my funeral expenses and just debts be first paid.

2—I wish the whole of my estate whether vested or continued of every description to be held together by my wife Elizabeth (Ella) Coleman for the benefit of her and my son, William Joseph, until my said son arrives at the age of twenty-one years, at which time he is to receive one third of my estate. Should my son die before he arrives at the age of twenty-one, then my wife shall hold the whole of my property so long as she may live and at her death, I wish one half of my estate to be equally divided between my sisters, Sarah E. Diggs, Hardinia F. Coleman and Marietta Coleman, the other half of my estate, my said wife can dispose of as she may think proper. Should my said wife marry, then my said son as soon as my wife shall marry, shall receive two thirds of my Estate and should my wife marry I wish my executor to hold one-third of my estate in Trust for the benefit of my said wife, free from the debts of her husband.

3—I wish that my land, tools and all farming utensils be sold

to pay my just debts but my wife may retain any house furniture that she may desire.

4—Should my wife desire for good and sufficient reason to leave Virginia to go to any other state, it is my wish that she shall be permitted to move to the said state with my property hereby bequeathed, and then to hold it on the same terms and limitations prescribed in the foregoing part of my will.

5—I hereby appoint Chastine White of Hanover County my executor.

Given under my hand and seal this 12th day of April, 1861.

Witnesses

Signed, C. S. Coleman (seal)

C. W. Sutton

Wm. L. White, Jr.

Probated in the county of Caroline, June 10, 1861.

Signed, Teste: Geo. K. Taylor, clk.

(Caroline Will Book 34, p. 398)

WILL OF JOHN COLLINS

I, John Collins of Hale County, in the State of Alabama, being of sound mind and memory, do hereby make and declare the following to be my last will and testament, hereby revoking any and all wills heretofore made by me, to wit:

1. First: I give and devise to my two nephews, Charles W. Collins and Charles Collins all of my property, real and personal which lies or is situated on the north side of Big Prairie Creek in the said Hale County, and I further wish and desire that my said nephews shall have and receive enough of the growing crop on the land aforesaid to provision and carry on the planting operations thereon for one year from the 1st day of January 1868; and if the said growing crop is not sufficient for the purpose aforesaid, then I desire and direct that my said nephews shall receive from my estate enough money to enable them to keep up the plantation aforesaid for one year from said 1st day of January, 1868.

2. Secondly: I wish, desire and direct that all my just debts shall be paid out of the proceeds of the sale of my cotton

3. Thirdly: I further give and devise to my said nephew, Charles W. Collins in trust for the benefit of my nephews and nieces, the children of my brothers: Charles Collins, George Collins and Joseph Collins, the following property to wit: My tract of land lying in said Hale County and known as the "James Manning Land" containing about seven hundred and fifty acres with the privilege of getting timber and wood from the south side of Big Prairie Creek and Cottonwood Creek, for the use of said James Manning Plantation; also my stock in the Briar Field Iron Works Company in Bibb County in said State, together with a debt for over fourteen thousand dollars due to me from said Iron Works Company; and also any and all money remaining after paying my debts aforesaid.

4. Fourthly: I further give and devise to my nephew George R. Collins my plantation known as the Randolph Plantation containing about four hundred and eighty acres, together with the stock, work animals and farming implements thereon, and enough of the growing crop to enable the said George to carry on farming operations on the said plantation for one year from January 1st 1868. I also desire and direct that my said nephew George shall have the privilege of getting timber and wood from the south side of Prairie Creek and Cottonwood Creek for the use of said plantation.

5. Fifth: I further give and devise to my nephew Charles W. Collins in trust my tract of land known as Section Twenty-Six containing three hundred and thirteen acres, and Section Thirty-Five containing one hundred and fifteen acres in all four hundred and Twenty-eight acres, being a part of what is called the "Home Place" in trust and for the use of the following freedmen and women to wit: William, John, Albert, Susan, and her two children, Tom and Lawrence, Louise and her children, and the minor children of my late servant John, who died in the spring of 1866, with the privilege of getting wood and timber from the south side of Prairie and Cottonwood Creeks, I further desire and

direct that the said Susan and Louisa shall have, own, and occupy the houses on said land as follows: Susan to occupy my old dwelling in which I formerly resided; and Louisa the house now occupied by Peter Lee. I further give and bequeath to the said Charles W. Collins for the use and benefit of the freedmen and freedwomen aforesaid shall enjoy and use the said land and personal property equally and derive equal benefits from the same. And I further direct and desire that the profits of the present grown crop on the place above devised to them to support them for one year from the first day of January 1868 and to enable them to make another crop; and in case the said growing crop shall not be sufficient for said purposes I desire and direct that they shall receive enough provisions to supply them for one year as aforesaid.

6. Sixth: I further give and devise to Charles W. Collins the following land, to wit: Section No. 34 being part of the "Home Place" and the Southeast Quarter of Section No. 27 Township Eighteen Range 4 East in trust and for the use of the following persons, viz: Richard, George and Peter; who were formerly my servants and now freedmen, with the privilege of getting timber and wood from the south side of Prairie and Cottonwood Creeks, and of the use of the well and gin house and crew on the "Home Place". I further bequeath to the said Richard, George and Peter one good mule each and enough provisions to subsist and supply them for one year from the 1st day of January 1868 and I enjoin upon said Richard, George and Peter the duty of taking care of and providing for their mother, Fanny.

7. Seventh: I further give and devise to Sam, formerly my driver forty acres of land to be selected by him and my nephew Charles W. Collins on the "Duvall Plantation", the same to be good land; also Prairie Creek and Cottonwood Creek, together with enough provisions to support him for one year. I also desire and direct that the said Sam shall have use of the gin house and crew and of water on any land now owned by me.

8. Eighth: I further give and devise to my nephew Charles W. Collins my two places known as the "Rodney Place" and the

"Cedar Grove Plantation" in trust and for the following use and purpose namely; that said trustee shall keep up work and cultivate the said places together with the stock, work animals and farming implements on the same, and he shall furthermore permit and allow all the freedmen now living on said places, who were formerly my slaves to remain and have homes on said place, and he shall employ said freedmen provided they prefer to live and work on said places, and for their services he shall pay them good and liberal wages exceeding what freedmen usually receive.

9. Ninth: If after paying all the devises and legacies herein contained there shall remain in the hands of my executors hereafter named any surplus or residue, I give and bequeath the same to my nephews and nieces the children of my brothers, Charles, George, and Joseph Collins to have and share the same equally and alike.

10. Tenth: I hereby nominate, constitute and appoint my nephew Charles W. Collins and my friend F. S. Lyon to be my executors of this my last will and testament, and I hereby exempt my said executors from giving any bond as such and desire that they may be qualified without any bond being required of them.

Witness my hand and seal this 19th day of June 1867.

Signed, John Collins (Seal)

Signed and sealed by the testator in our presence, and we hereby subscribed our names as witnesses in his presence and in the presence of each other, this the 19th day of June 1867.

Signed,

W. C. Ashe

J. D. Browder

(As copied from the Will Book of Hale County, Alabama, by Lewis G. Collins)

WILL OF GEORGE TODD COLLINS

I, George T. Collins of Caroline County, Virginia, being of sound mind, memory and understanding do hereby make and declare the following to be my last will and testament hereby revoking any and all wills heretofore made by me, to wit:

1st. I wish, desire, and direct that all my just debts shall be paid by my Executors herein after named.

2nd. I give, devise, and bequeath to my Sons Chastine F. Collins and Edgar B. Collins "Hickory Grove" farm to be Equally divided between them, but in the event of either of them dying before attaining the age of twenty one years and unmarried, I give and devise the portion of the one so dying to my following named children: Margaret A. Dorsey, Ogenia E. Campbell, George R. Collins, Julian A. Collins, W. Joseph Collins, Charles L. Collins and the Survivor of Said Chastain and Edgar, and if both Chastain and Edgar shall die as aforesaid, I give and devise the whole of the said "Hickory Grove" farm to my aforesaid children: Margaret, Ogenia, George, W. Joseph, Julian, and Charles to be divided among them share and share alike.

3rd. I give and devise my portion in the part of "South Garden" farm, (said portion being in the land I gave my daughter, Catherine V. Dorsey) to my children, Margaret A. Dorsey, Ogenia E. Campbell, George R. Collins, Julian A. Collins, W. Joseph Collins, and Charles L. Collins, share and share alike.

4th. I give and devise "Pleasant Hill" farm to my Sons Chastain F. Collins and Edgar B. Collins to them, their heirs and assigns forever, I make this disposition of "Pleasant Hill" because I used the money in my hands, (as guardian for Chastain F. and Edgar B. Collins) to assist in paying the debts of said James C. Collins of Alabama so that the said "Pleasant Hill" should not be sold to pay said debts of said James C. Collins, and I hereby account as Guardian for Sixteen hundred dollars of their money which I hold as Guardian for them.

5th. I give and devise and bequeath all my interest in the land and Store at "Penola" to all my children share and share alike, and I direct that my Executors herein after named shall as soon as possible after my decease, Sell said interest in both land and store and divide the proceeds amongst them.

6th. I desire that Chastain F. and Edgar B. Collins shall have a liberal Education to be paid for out of my personal property.

7th. I give and bequeath to my Sons Charles L., Chastain F., and Edgar B. Collins, one bed and bedstead each to be chosen by themselves, and I also give the two last named a horse when they attain the age twenty one years, I wish also my three sons named in this clause to have furniture enough from "Hickory Grove" house to furnish each of them a room.

8th. If after paying all the devises and legacies herein contained there shall remain in the hands of my executors herein after named any residue I give and bequeath the same to all my children share and share alike.

9th. Lastly I nominate, constitute and appoint my son W. Joseph Collins and my Son-in-Law C. Ridgely Dorsey to be my Executors of this my last will and testament and I hereby Exempt my said Executors from giving any bond as Such, and desire that they may be qualified without any bond being required of them.

Witnessed my hand and seal this 7th. day of November, 1873.

Signed, George T. Collins (Seal)

Signed and sealed and
acknowledged by the testator as his
last will and testament in our
presence and we hereby subscribe our
names as witnesses in his presence and
in the presence of each other this
7th. day of November 1873.

Signed,

W. C. Digges

B. C. Burnett

Proved in the Court of Caroline County, December 8th., 1873.
(Caroline County Will Book 34, p. 482)

WILL OF CHARLES RIDGELY DORSEY

In the Name of God Amen I C. R. Dorsey, being of sound mind and knowing the uncertainty of human life make this my last will hereby revoking former wills made by me. First and

last I leave to my wife all property both real and personal this 10th. day of July, 1874.

Signed, C. Ridgely Dorsey

Witness

J. A. Flippo

John O. Chewning

In Caroline County Court August 10th., 1874, A paper purporting to be the last will of C. Ridgely Dorsey, dec'd, was produced in court, and was duly proved by the oaths of J. A. Flippo and John O. Chewning Subscribing witnesses thereto. It is ordered that the said paper writing be Established and recorded as the last will of said C. R. Dorsey, and it is duly recorded.

Signed, Teste: Thomas W. Valentine, clk.

(Caroline Will Book 35, p. 146)

WILL OF JULIAN A. COLLINS

I, Julian A. Collins of Milford, Caroline County, Virginia, do make this my last will and testament hereby revoking all others heretofore made.

1—I direct the payment of all my just debts.

2—I devise to Julian A. Collins, my name sake, son of Chas. F. Collins of Penola and to Nannie Ashby Collins, Infant, daughter of said C. F. Collins, two lots of land in the town of Piedmont, Ala., each child to have one lot, Julian to have lot No. 30, in Block 7—in fee simple. During their minority I leave these lots in charge of their father C. F. Collins as Trustee for said children and should the said Trustee deem it best, I hereby authorize said Trustee to sell said lots or either of them, if a good price can be obtained therefrom, and reinvest the proceeds for the benefit of said children, until they become of age, in which event said property or its proceeds is to be turned over to them.

3—I devise to Florence B. Collins, wife of E. B. Collins of Bowling Green, Virginia, a lot of land containing about twenty

acres, near the corporation of Bowling Green, Virginia and adjoining the lot of said Collins in fee simple.

4—All the rest of my real estate in Virginia and Alabama and wheresoever situated I give and devise to my wife Eugenia Avery Collins for her life, and at her death, I devise the same to Beulah Lee Brown, whom I have raised and call Beulah Brown Collins, should she be living in fee simple, should she be dead without lawful issue, at the death of my wife I leave the said property to my brothers and sisters and their heirs and to Rufus M. Avery, my wife's brother of Alabama, whom if living I wish to share equally with my brothers and sisters. Out of the income arising from the rent of my Milford property, I direct my store and residence property to be insured and kept in repair—I hereby direct and authorize my wife, should she so desire to sell my Excelsior Mill at Milford, Virginia with two or three acres of land attached and reinvest the proceeds for her benefit, the income arising therefrom to belong to her for life for her use and support, and at her death the principal to go as the real estate mentioned in this section No. 4.

5—I give and bequeath to my wife Eugenia Avery Collins Fifteen Hundred Dollars (\$1,500) absolutely, and such of my household furniture as she may wish to keep.

6—All the rest of my perishable property, including such of my household furniture as my wife may not select and my livestock, farming implements and my stock of goods, wares and merchandise in my store at Milford, Va., I direct my Executrix herein after named to sell as soon as convenient and I leave to my said wife the proceeds arising therefrom and my life insurance policy in the Equitable for Three Thousand Dollars, and all the rest of my personal property for her life and at her death the same is to go as the real estate mentioned in Section 4 of this will.

I direct that the money arising from this source is to be invested in real estate during my wife's life, or loaned on real estate security, and the income arising therefrom she is to have for her support and maintenance.

I hereby appoint my wife Eugenia A. Collins Executrix of this my will and ask the court to allow her to qualify without security.

Witness my hand and seal this 3rd. day of September, 1901.

Signed, Julian A. Collins (Seal)

Signed, published and declared by
Julian A. Collins as and for his
last will in the presence of us,
who in his presence, at his re-
quest, and in the presence of one
another, have hereunto subscribed
our names as witnesses.

Signed, Jas. A. Scott
 E. L. Beazley
 W. E. Ennis

The interlineation on the 2nd. page 3rd. line in the Will Book,
from the bottom was made before this will was signed.

Signed, Julian A. Collins

Witnesses: W. E. Ennis
 E. L. Beazley
 Jas. A. Scott

Proved in the Court of Caroline County November 11th., 1901.

Signed, Teste:

E. R. Coghill, clerk.

(Will Book of Caroline County, Bk. 37, p. 191)

WILL OF JOHN O. CHEWNING

I, John O. Chewning of the county of Caroline, Va., being of sound mind and memory do make this my last will and testament and pray God for Jesus sake to save my soul.

Item first: I give and devise to my beloved and faithful wife Sarah J. Chewning my *whole* estate real and personal of every kind for and during her natural life and after her death to go

and pass in fee to my two children C. Aubrey Chewning and Mary E. Chewning. In Case of the death of either one prior to their mother Sarah—who shall leave a child or children then the share of such deceased one shall go to such child or children.

In the lifetime of my wife Sarah—she shall be at liberty and is hereby empowered to make to either one or both of my children such advancement as she may think fit—taking care however that in the end the division may be as nearly equal and equitable as practicable—Lastly—I appoint my wife Executrix of this my will and request the court not to require any security of her or to have any appraisement or inventory of my estate.

Witness my hand and seal this the 27th. day of January, 1898.

Signed, John O. Chewning, (seal)

Witnessed by the undersigned in the presence of the testator and at his request and in the presence of each other all present at the same time.

Signed, Thos. N. Welch
E. W. Chewning

Proved in Caroline County Court on March 12, 1900.

Signed, E. R. Coghill, clk.

(Caroline Will Book 37, p. 151)

WILL OF CLARISSA JANE WRIGHT

I, Clarissa Jane Wright of the town of Bowling Green, Caroline County, Va. being of sound mind and disposing memory, do make this my last will and testament.

First: I commit my spirit to the God who gave it.

Second: I wish that all my burial expences and any other debts contracted on my behalf shall be promptly paid.

Third: I bequeath all my effects personal and real consisting of one lot in the town of Bowling Green, Caroline County, Va. as of record in the clerk's office of Caroline County with buildings, thereon and all appurtenances thereto, also all household and kitchen furniture and everything else of which I may

die possessed, unto my son William W. Wright and his wife, Annie S. Wright to have and to hold during their natural lives, and if either shall survive the other, then the surviving party to hold all the rights of the other during the life of the same but with no other title.

Fourth: At the death of both my son, W. W. Wright and his wife, Annie S. Wright, this property heretofore enumerated shall descend equally to each of my grandchildren, Woody J. Wright, Clara H. Lake, Willie A. Wright, C. Eddie Wright, Annie Wright, and Harrell S. Wright in fee to do as they please with.

Witness my hand and seal this 21st. day of September, 1901.

Signed, Clarissa Jane Wright (seal)

Witnesses:

T. C. Valentine

W. C. Digges

Virginia: In the clerk's office of the Circuit Court of Caroline County, the 27th. day of November, 1911.

Signed, Teste:

E. R. Coghill, clk.

(Caroline Will Book)

WILL OF GEORGE R. COLLINS

I, George R. Collins of Bowling Green, Va. do make this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other heretofore made by me.

First I direct the payment of all my just debts.

Second I give, devise and bequeath to my dear wife, Rebecca J. Collins, in fee simple, the house, and lot in Bowling Green, Va., where we now reside, on the west side of main street and adjoining the Methodist Church.

Third I give, desire and bequeath to my son, Athol Collins in fee simple, the following pieces of property to wit: That tract of land known as the Academy property situated in Caroline County, Va. on the south side of the main County road leading from Bowling Green to Milford, adjoining the land of E. H.

Rowe, John L. White, James Baylor and others, containing twenty and one-sixth acres; also that tract of land north of Bowling Green, Va. on the main County road leading from Bowling Green to Woodford's containing about sixty acres, adjoining the lot of E. A. White, S. W. Broaddus, the Broaddus Mill Pond and the land of J. W. Barlow.

Fourth All the rest of my property of every kind, and description, both real and personal wherever situated, I give, devise, and bequeath to my dear wife Rebecca J. Collins, in fee simple. I appoint my said wife Rebecca J. Collins and son Athol Collins, Executors of this my last will and request the court, or the clerk thereof, to permit them to qualify as such without security. I direct that no appraisement or inventory be made of my estate, In witness whereof I have to this my last will, consisting of this one sheet of paper, set my hand this 7th. day of January, 1915.

Signed, George R. Collins

Signed, published, and declared by G. R. Collins as and for his last will in the presence of us, who in his presence and at his request and in the presence of one another have hereunto signed our names as witnesses.

Signed, W. E. Ennis
E. S. Coghill

(Caroline Will Book 38, p. 111)

WILL OF RENA HARWOOD COLLINS

I, Rena Collins, do hereby make this my last will and testament. I hereby appoint John Bagby my Executor.

I ask the court that no bond be required of the said Executor.

1st. I wish all my just debts and funeral expenses paid.

2nd. I want my father, J. W. Collins, to have the sum of \$1,000.00.

3rd. As James C. Harwood has been very kind to me, I wish him to have the sum of \$1,000.00.

4th. I want Garland M. Harwood to have the sum of \$100.00.

5th. I want my Executor to hold a Liberty Bond that I own,

for \$100.00 for the use and benefit of Emmett and Virginia Coleman until they become of age, at that time to be divided equally between them. In case of the death of one, the bond goes to the survivor.

6th. All the rest of my estate, of whatsoever kind and description, I wish to go to Julian Harwood Coleman, when he is of age.

Witness my hand and seal at Richmond, Virginia, this 23rd. day of September, 1919.

Signed, Rena Collins (seal)

Signed by Rena Collins as her last will and testament in the presence of the undersigned, each in her presence and in the presence of each other, have hereto subscribed our names as witnesses.

September 23, 1919.

Signed, Mary W. Harwood
Mary S. Woodfin

Virginia:

In the Chancery Court of the City of Richmond the 17th. day of March, 1921.

A paper writing bearing date the 23rd. day of September, 1919, purporting to be the last will and testament of Rena Collins, deceased, late of this city was this day produced to the court and offered for proof and was fully proved in all respects to the satisfaction of the court by the oaths of Mary W. Harwood and Mary S. Woodfin the subscribing witnesses thereto.

Thereupon the said paper writing is established and ordered to be recorded as and for the true last will and testament of the said Rena Collins, deceased.

And on the motion of John Bagby, the only Executor named in said will, he was permitted by the court to qualify as such: and thereupon he made oath as the law directs and entered into and acknowledged a bond as such Executor in the penalty of Seven Thousand dollars payable and conditioned according to law but without security the said will directing that none should be required of him.

And certificate is granted the said John Bagby for obtaining a probate of the said will in due form.

Signed, Teste: Chas. A. Sanville, clerk.

(Richmond City Will Book 18, p. 150, Chancery Court)

WILL OF CHARLES L. COLLINS

I, Charles L. Collins of Fort Myer Heights, Arlington County, Va., do hereby make and declare this to be my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills made by me.

1—I hereby direct my Executrix herein after named to pay out of my Estate all of my debts, funeral and testamentary expenses.

2—I give, devise and bequeath to my beloved wife, Bettie L. Collins, during her natural life, remainder to my daughter, Julia T. Collins, all of lot numbered 5 and the easterly 25 feet in width by full depth of lot numbered 4, in block numbered 6, and all of lots numbered 1, 3, 5, and 7, in block numbered 8, except the southerly 20 feet of said lots, which was conveyed by me to Edith C. Gilbeat, of the subdivision of Wharton addition to Fort Myer Heights, as shown by a plot of said subdivision recorded in Deed Book N, Numbered 4, Page 557, et. seq. of the land records of said county, and all of my household furniture and household effects.

3—I give and devise to my grand-daughter, Mary Lewis Collins (daughter of my deceased son, C. Ridgely Collins) all of lot numbered 13 in block numbered 10, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

4—I give and devise to my daughter, Annie G. Jesse, the easterly sixty-two and one-half feet in depth by the full width of lots numbered 1, 3, 5, and 7, in block numbered 7, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

5—I give and devise to my daughter Mattie P. Woolfolk, all of lot numbered 15, in block numbered 10, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

6—I give and devise to my son George T. Collins, all of lots

numbered 9 and 11, in the block numbered 2, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

7—I give and devise to my daughter, Estelle L. Lindsey, all of lot number 21, in block numbered 2, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

8—I give and devise to my son R. Hugh Collins, all of lots numbered 24, 26, and 28, in block numbered 2, of said subdivision, etc.

9—I give and devise to my daughter Lucille B. Collins, all of lots numbered 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, and 13, in block numbered 2, of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myers Heights.

10—I give and devise to my said wife, Bettie L. Collins and my aforesaid daughter, Julia T. Collins, as joint tenants, with the common law right of survivorship, all of lots numbered 4, 10, 12, 16, 18, 26, and 28, in block numbered 1 of said subdivision of Wharton Addition to Fort Myer Heights.

11—All the rest of my property, now possessed or hereafter acquired of whatever or wheresoever situated, I give, desire, and bequeath to my said wife, Bettie L. Collins.

12—I hereby nominate my said wife, Bettie L. Collins, Executrix of this will and authorize her, at such times and places as she may desire proper to sell and make proper conveyances of both real and personal property as necessary or proper to carry this will into effect.

In witness hereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th. day of June 1920.

Signed, Charles L. Collins (Seal)

(Caroline County Will Book 38, p. 160)

WILL OF SALLIE C. SMITH

I want my daughter Clara L. Smith to have all I possess
 money in Bank money in Tele-
 phone and every thing else I own.

August 6—1916

Signed, Sallie C. Collins

Virginia: In the office of the clerk of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 28th. day of June, 1933.

A paper writing purporting to be the last will and testament of Sallie C. Smith, deceased, who at the time of her death was a resident of Caroline County, Virginia, was this day produced to me in my office and there being no subscribing witnesses thereto, C. T. Smith and W. W. Wright were sworn and severally disposed that they are well acquainted with the handwriting of said Sallie C. Smith, deceased and that they veritably believe the said writing and signature of said Sallie C. Smith, thereto subscribed, to be wholly in the handwriting of said Sallie Smith, deceased, and they further disposed that at the time said writing bears date the said Sallie C. Smith was of sound mind and memory, whereupon said paper writing is established and admitted to probate as and for the true last will and testament of said Sallie C. Smith, deceased, and is ordered to be recorded.

Signed, Teste: E. S. Coghill, Clk.

(Caroline County Will Book 39, p. 100)

WILL OF E. M. COLEMAN

E. M. Coleman

Dealer in

General Merchandise

Manufacturer of Flour and Meal

Highest cash price paid for grain and country produce.

Penola, Virginia, April 9, 1926.

I, E. M. Coleman of Penola, Virginia, being of sound and disposing mind, do make, publish and proclaim this to be my last testament and will.

After all my just debts are paid, I do hereby leave or will unto my wife Caddie D. Coleman of Penola, Caroline County, Va., all of my estate of every description for her life and at her death what remains of my estate to be divided equally among my living children.

I hereby appoint or name as executors of my estate, Dr.

Julian H. Coleman and Emmett M. Coleman, Jr. my two sons, who shall qualify without giving any bond in any court in which they may qualify.

I leave it discretionary with them as to when or how any sales of my estate shall be made. I request that no appraisement be made of my estate unless the courts may require same.

This is written on one of my business letterheads on one sheet of paper, solely in my own handwriting.

Witness my signature and seal this the above written date.

Signed, E. M. Coleman (Seal)

Virginia: In the office of the clerk of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 2nd. day of April, 1936.

(Caroline County Will Book 39, p. 167)

WILL OF EDGAR B. COLLINS

I, Edgar B. Collins, a citizen of Caroline County, in the State of Virginia, being of sound mind, desire to make this my last will and testament and do this Thirtieth day of November, Nineteen Hundred and Forty, hereby revoke all previous wills.

First—I desire that my body be decently buried without needless expense, and that a suitable monument be erected at my grave.

Secondly—I direct that all my just debts be paid as soon after my decease as conveniently may be and to that end charge my whole estate.

Third—I give and bequeath to my daughter, Maria Collins Scott all of the furniture that I own which is now in her possession.

Fourth—I give and bequeath to my daughters Maria Collins Scott and Margaret C. Webb on equal share each in the two story frame dwelling and the land on which it stands acquired from the said W. W. Hall estate and is located near Guinea Station between Virginia Highway Route No. 2 and United States Highway Route No. 1 in Caroline County.

Fifth—I give and bequeath to my daughters Maria Collins Scott and Margaret C. Webb all monies in bank and all other personal

property of which I die possessed, after the expenses of my funeral and other debts are paid, in equal share and proportion.

Sixth—As to all the rest and residue of my estate as well as real and personal, wheresoever situated and being, and of whatsoever nature or kind, I hereby give and bequeath the same and every part thereof subject to the payment of my funeral expenses, just debts and charges of proving and carrying into effect this my will to my daughters, Maria Collins Scott and Margaret C. Webb, in equal shares and proportions.

Seventh—I do appoint Maria Collins Scott and Margaret C. Webb to be the executrix's of my last will and testament and I direct that they shall neither of them be required to give any security for the faithful execution thereof.

Eighth—I desire that if my wife Florence B. Collins shall outlive me that all of my property, both real and personal shall pass to her to be disposed of as her wishes dictate with the exception of the furniture which I now own, and I devise that the furniture shall pass to my daughter Maria Collins Scott. Witness my hand which I have set this my will, written upon one sheet of paper, and signing thereof this thirtieth day of November in the year Nineteen Hundred and Forty in the presence of Miss Kate Thomas and Norman C. Scott.

Signed, Edgar B. Collins

Signed, published and declared by Edgar B. Collins as and for his last will in the presence of us, who in his presence at his request have hereunto subscribed our names as witness.

Signed, Miss Kate Thomas
Norman C. Scott

Proved in the Court of Caroline County March 19, 1941.
(Caroline County Will Book 39, p. 360)

WILL OF EARNEST P. CAMPBELL

I, Earnest P. Campbell, a citizen and resident of the County of Caroline, State of Virginia, being of sound mind and disposing memory do make, publish and declare this my last will and testament hereby revoking all other wills heretofore made by me.

First: I direct that all just debts and burial expenses be paid as soon after my death as may be convenient.

Second: I give and bequeath to my wife Ella G. Campbell, the sum of Ten Thousand (\$10,000.00) Dollars.

Third: I give, devise and bequeath to my son, Felix W. Campbell my excelsior mill property located at Penola, Caroline County, Virginia, consisting of about 10½ acres of land acquired by me from T. B. Jeter, adjoining the lands of T. B. Jeter Estate, E. M. Coleman, Jr., Taylor, and the R. F. and P. Railroad Company, together with the excelsior mill, buildings, all machinery, equipment, supplies, and excelsior wood thereon.

Fourth: Subject to the proviso hereinafter contained and the power and authority hereinafter conferred upon my Executor, I give, devise and bequeath all the rest and residue of my estate, real, personal, and mixed, wheresoever located or situated to and unto my wife Ella G. Campbell, for and during her natural life, or as long as she remains my widow, and the remainder at her death or remarriages, to my children, Felix W. Campbell, Elizabeth Beazley, Archie Campbell, Mamie Terrell, Earnest P. Campbell, Jr., Elvira Campbell and Lillian Campbell share and share alike.

Proviso: Subject to the power and authority herein after conferred upon my Executor, such of my daughters as may be unmarried at the time of my death shall have the right to a home in my residence and upon my residential property and farm located on the public road leading from Milford to Carmel Church and adjoining the lands of E. M. Coleman, Jr., and others in Caroline County, Virginia, until their, or her marriage or for and during the natural life of my said wife, or so long as she remains my widow, whichever may first occur. I authorise and empower my Executor hereinafter named to pay over the income rent, issues and profits from my residuary estate to my wife, Ella G. Campbell, at appropriate intervals, for and during her natural life, or so long as she remains my widow and I further authorize and empower my said Executor to use so much of the principal of my said residuary estate as he may deem necessary

and proper for the maintenance, comfort, and support of my said wife and my said unmarried daughters, or daughter, during the natural life of my said wife, or so long as she remains my widow, My present unmarried daughters are Elvira Campbell and Lillian Campbell.

Fifth: I nominate, constitute and appoint Thomas H. Blanton, Executor of this my last will and testament with full power and authority to sell, transfer and convey any or all of my property, not herein specifically devised in fee, real or personal, publicly or privately and upon such terms and conditions as he may deem advantageous, except that he shall not have authority to sell my residential property and farm, hereinabove mentioned and described for and during the natural life of said wife or so long as she remains my widow, without her consent thereto.

Witnessed my hand and seal this 23rd. day of July, 1945.

Signed, Earnest P. Campbell (seal)

F. H. Borkey

Witnesses

Anna B. Brooks

Virginia: In the office of the clerk of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 25th. day of October, 1946.

Signed, Teste: E. S. Coghill, clk.

(Caroline County Will Book 40, page 67)

WILL OF EVELYN L. BEAZLEY

I, Evelyn L. Beazley of Milford, Caroline County, Va. do make this my last will and testament.

First: I desire all my just debts and funeral expenses paid.

Second: I give, devise, and bequeath all my property, both real, personal and mixed to my son Hugh Campbell Beazley in fee simple.

Third: I nominate and appoint my said son, Hugh Campbell Beazley Executor of this my last will and testament and request that he be allowed to qualify as such without security.

I request that no inventory and appraisement be made of my estate.

Witness my hand and seal this 12th. day of December, 1940.

Signed, Evelyn L. Beazley, seal

Signed, sealed, published and declared by Evelyn L. Beazley as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us, two competent witnesses, both present at the same time, who at the request of Evelyn L. Beazley, and in the presence of each other hereto subscribd our names as attesting witnesses.

Signed, T. C. Valentine

witnesses

T. W. Valentine

Proved in the Office of the Clerk of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 24th. January, 1947.

Signed, E. S. Campbell, Clerk

(Caroline County Will Book 40, page 83)

WILL OF MARGARET COLLINS WEBB

June 8, 1946.

At my death, I want W. W. Webb, my son, to be paid \$2,000. dollars before the estate is divided. After paying him \$2,000. the real estate and personal property is to be divided equally between my two children. This \$2,000. is to pay him back for cash spent on the house while remodeling it and cash spent on me in my sickness. He is to have *all of his furniture* also platform rocker, range and frigidaire, which he bought. He is to be allowed use of one apartment at no cost to him so long as he needs it. The other one can be used by Margaret and family if they need it at no cost to them. If she doesn't need it, it's to be rented and rent to be equally divided after insurance, taxes and up keep is taken out.

I appoint W. W. as my administrator and he is to be paid the usual percent of an administrator.

This is a crude will but it's what I wish. I hope it will be carried out.

The War Bonds made out jointly to Margaret and myself are to be hers and the ones made out to W. W. and myself are to be his. Those made out just to me are to be divided equally.

Signed, Mrs. Margaret C. Webb

Virginia: In the office of the clerk of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 7th. day of March, 1947.

WILL OF PEARL CATHERINE COLLINS

I, Pearl Catherine Collins, who at one time was called Margaret Catherine Collins of the County of Caroline, Virginia, do make, publish and declare this to be my last will and testament, in manner and form following, that is to say:

Item I—I direct all my just debts including my funeral and testamentary expenses, shall be paid by my executors as soon after my death as may be practicable.

Item II—I give and bequeath unto Walter Southworth, any and all interest in any and all poultry in which he and I may have a joint interest at the time of my death.

Item III—I give and devise all the rest and residue of my property of every nature and description, both real and personal unto my two brothers, namely George Waverly Collins and Samuel Dickerson Collins, to be theirs absolutely and in their fee simple, share and share alike, and in case one of them shall die before I do, then all of the said property shall pass to and belong to the survivor.

Item IV—I hereby nominate and appoint the said George Waverly Collins and Samuel Dickerson Collins as the executors of this, my last will and testament and I request that they be permitted to qualify as such without giving security on the bond that will be required of them, and I further direct that no appraisement of my estate be ordered by the court.

In witness whereof, I hereunto set my hand and seal this 28th. day of November, 1947.

Signed, Pearl Catherine Collins (seal)

Signed, sealed, published and declared as and for her last will and testament by Pearl Catherine Collins, she being of sound mind, in the presence of each other, have hereunto set our hands as attesting witnesses the day and year above written.

Signed, Ed. T. DeJarnette
E. A. Collins

Virginia: In the clerk's office of the Circuit Court of the County of Caroline, the 25th. day of March, 1950.
(Caroline County Will Book 40, page 226)

WILL OF EUGENE ATHOL COLLINS

I, E. A. Collins of the County of Caroline in the state of Virginia do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking all other wills by me heretofore made.

First I direct that all of my just debts if any there be and the expenses of my interment be paid out of my estate.

Second That a small granite marker be put at my grave and four hundred dollars be put in a fund for permanent maintenance of my section at Lakewood Cemetery and I be buried there in Bowling Green, Va.

Third I give to Calvary Baptist Church five thousand dollars to be invested by the Trustees of the Church and the income given to the church annually and should the church disband the money to be turned over to the Home Mission Board.

Fourth I give in fee simple to Mrs. J. W. DeJarnette one thousand dollars.

Fifth I give in fee simple to Mrs. C. T. Jesse Mrs. Herbert McLane and Robert Hugh Collins one thousand dollars each.

Sixth I give in fee simple to G. W. Collins S. D. Collins and Mrs. T. O. Hyatt two thousand dollars each.

Seventh I give in fee simple to Geo. T. Collins one thousand dollars.

Eighth I give in fee simple to Mrs. Bob Glassell Smaley one thousand dollars.

Ninth I give in fee simple to Mrs. J. T. Woolfolk one thousand dollars.

Tenth I give in fee to Mrs. Estelle Hays one thousand dollars.

Eleventh I give in fee simple to Charles B. Collins, *Jou* Collins and Corbin Dorsey one thousand dollars each.

Twelfth I give in fee simple to Mrs. Margrate Head two thousand dollars.

Thirteenth I give in fee simple to Mrs. Charles Victorine Collins two thousand dollars.

Fourteenth I give in fee simple to my devoted friend Mrs. Francis G. Beale my house and lot and contents in the town of Bowling Green Va. and farm north of Bowling Green on No. 2 Highway Lot in Miami Lot 1—blk 2 Crestwood 11th. Avenue 50th. Street Florida and the remainder of my estate including personal property Life Insurance automobile Intangible and property of all kinds.

I appoint & Nominate the State Planter's Bank & Trust Company as my Executor of my will.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the 16th. day of Nov., 1948.

/s/ E. A. Collins (Seal)

(Caroline County Will Book 40, page 326, List of Heirs, page 329; Richmond Chancery Will Book 59, page 12, Will # 256)

Abstracts of Deeds
of
Caroline County

ABSTRACTS OF DEEDS OF CAROLINE COUNTY

Deed Book 40, page 184, December 12, 1848. This Deed made between: Charles Collins and Catherine, his wife, to James Broaddus, Ira White, Hugh Chandler, William Norment, John Hargrave, Wm. Kidd, Wm. P. Taylor, Sam'l Swann, Wm. L. Burrus, John Conway, John Gouldin and George B. Terrell, President and Board of Overseers of the Poor of Caroline County; all that certain tract of land on road between Chesterfield and Bowling Green, adjoining the place on which said Collins now resides, and containing 592½ acres at the price of \$3.50 per acre. This land bought for the Poor House of Caroline from Charles Collins and wife.

Deed Book 40, page 499, December 26, 1839. This Deed made between: Thomas B. Anderson and Harriet, his wife, to Joseph T. Collins, all that land called "Landall" bounded on the south by the lands of Baley Thompkins and the estate of Robt. Quarles and on the west by lands of Turnton, on the north by the lands of Wilson Swann, and on the east by lands of Thompkins, containing 435 acres. Paid in lawful money \$2,500.00.

Deed Book 45, page 116, April 14, 1846. This Deed made between: Charles Collins from Woodson Wright and others; all that land on which George B. Terrell resided at the time of his death, containing 4 tracts, except the tract called "Locust Grove", which was reserved for his surviving wife. Paid cash \$3,365.00 for 784 or 790 acres.

Deed Book 45, page 164, October, 1843. This Deed made between: Charles Collins of Caroline County from Pleasant Terrell of Hanover County, all the land on which George B. Terrell then resided containing 420 acres. Sold by orders of the Sherrif for payment of a \$1,200.00 and interest of \$731.00 debt to the same Collins.

Deed Book 45, page 221, October 7, 1846. This Deed made between: Edmund Hogans and wife Martha A., to George T. Collins, all that certain tract of land containing 35-3/5 acres,

beginning at three points, two post oaks and one white oak to corner with said Collins in James L. White's line. Paid in cash \$128.00.

Deed Book 46, page 537, March 11, 1850. This Deed made between: George T. Collins from Elizabeth B. Coleman, widow, and executrix of the last will and testament of Clayton S. Coleman, deceased, that tract of land adjoining Sam'l Coleman, on the south side of the Mattapony river to the corner of George T. Todd, containing 406½ acres. Paid in U. S. Money \$5,040.00.

Deed Book 48, page 29, November 13, 1832. This Deed made between: Joseph T. Collins and Susan, his wife to Richard Hockoday, Jr. of Spotsylvania County, 68 acres, more or less adjoining the lands of Durrett's; Luck, formerly Newtons; down to Thompkin's Spring; at the amount of \$272.00 paid in cash.

Deed Book 48, page 481, March 12, 1855. Charles Collins to Wm. A. Coghill.

This indenture made and entered into this 12th. day of March, 1855 between Charles T. Jesse, of the first part and William A. Coghill of the second part, whereas the said Charles T. Jesse acting as commissioner under a decree rendered by the Circuit Court of Caroline on the 19th. day Sept. 1854 in a suit between John Collins, plaintiff and Catherine Collins and others defendants, etc. on the 12th. day of Oct. last expose for sale and public auction the same mile of lot which formerly belonged to Jesse Terrell and commonly called and known as Terrell's mill and being the same for which Charles Collins, deceased, late of Caroline, died seized at which sale the said William A. Coghill became the purchaser of said mill and lot of land, he being the highest bidder therefor at the price of \$1,827.00 whereof he paid to the said Charles T. Jesse in money \$75.00 and executed his obligations with security for the residue and whereas the said Charles T. Jesse having reported the said sale to the said Circuit Court that court by its further decree rendered on the 3rd. day of the present month confirmed the same and directed the said Charles T. Jesse to convey said mill and lot to the said William A. Coghill now this indenture witnesseth that he the said Charles T.

Jesse in consideration of the premises acting as commissioner under the decree aforesaid hath granted, bargained, sold and conveyed and by these presents doth grant unto the said William A. Coghill his heirs and assigns forever to and for his and their use the aforesaid lot of land with the mill and other improvements thereon and the rights, privileges and advantages to said lots of land, mill belonging or in any wise appurtenant which lot of land is bounded by the other lands of which the same Charles Collins, died seized now owned by Catherine Collins, who purchased at the sale made by said Charles T. Jesse under the decree first above mentioned and by the lands of Sam'l P. Terrell and B. Mabile.

In testimony whereof the said Charles T. Jesse as Commissioner aforesaid has hereunto subscribed his name and affixed his seal the day and year in this deed first written.

Signed, Charles T. Jesse, commissioner, seal

Deed Book 48, page 508, January, 1855. This Deed made between: Dorotha Crawford to Ruffin H. Coleman, this estate of 100 acres bought from 12 members of the Shackelford Family, but being the same owned by their grandmother, Dorotha Crawford, and being the same land adjoining Ruffin Coleman's Land. Paid in cash by Ruffin H. Coleman \$675.00.

Deed Book 49, page 154, August 25, 1856. This Deed made between: Joseph T. Collins and William Wright from N. P. Luck and Elizabeth N., his wife, 1 acre known as Collins' Store, being the same lot fronting the road leading from Chesterfield to Chilesburg, opposite the lands of George Southworth. Amount paid in cash \$788.00.

Deed Book 49, page 557, March 12, 1855. This Deed made between: Catherine Collins to Robert Hudgins, that tract of land on South river in Caroline and conveyed to her by Charles T. Jesse, acting as commissioner in suit between John Collins, pl'tff. and Catherine Collins, bounded by the lands of Thomas Lumpkin, Sam'l Terrell and the mill lot containing 780 acres. Three bonds as payment, each for sum of \$2,294.00.

Deed Book 49, page 587, April 7, 1858. This Deed made be-

tween: Charles Collins to Philip A. Beazley, 265 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres at \$1,988.37 $\frac{1}{2}$ and bounded by lands of Catherine Collins, William A. Coghill and others.

Deed Book 50, page 80, November 8, 1858. This Deed made between: Joseph T. Collins, Jr., William Wright, and Clarissa Jane Collins, his wife, to Robert Anderson, all that certain tract of land with storehouse and other buildings, bound on one side by the county road and on the other by the lands of R. J. Anderson, and now occupied by said Collins and Wright for carrying on the merchantile and blacksmith business. Amount paid in cash \$850.00.

Deed Book 51, page 162, December, 1859. This Deed made between: William P. Jesse and wife Emily L., Sarah Jesse, John Jesse and wife Mary M., Charles T. Jesse and his wife Ann H., George T. Jesse, Joseph Jesse and Frances Anne, his wife, Robt. Jesse and Mary Digges his wife, Charles Collins and Catherine Jesse his wife, to Richard Jesse, all that certain land previously occupied by the parents of all the aforesaid Jesses. Received in cash the amount of \$770.34.

Deed Book 51, page 295, October 1, 1863. This Deed made between: Charles Collins from Mary Mabile of Caroline County, Va. and Edwin Kent Kane of Louisiana, to be married shortly; that certain tract of land adjoining Jesse L. Cobbs, Catherine Collins and others, 62 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres with stock and furniture, crops, etc. Charles Collins was to pay off the debt of the place and in this way obtain a part in the place, but said Mary shall have lifetime interest in it all and be able to will her part away as she might see fit.

Deed Book 51, page 499, October 7, 1862. This Deed made between: A. M. Boulware to George T. Collins: As executors aforesaid, do hereby grant unto the said George T. Collins, aforesaid all the right title and interest both in law and equity in and to the property known as "Hickory Grove", owned by the late George T. Todd, deceased and located in the County of Caroline and the State of Virginia containing six hundred and twenty-five acres more or less and bounded on the north by the lands of Robt.

Sutton and William F. Chandler, on the east by the Mattaponi river, on the south by the former lands of said George T. Collins and on the west by the main road and the lands of Dr. Walter Coleman, and the said A. M. Boulware and Houlder Hudgins as executors aforesaid do warrant specially the property hereby conveyed. Witness the following signatures and seals on this day and year first above mentioned.

Signed, A. M. Boulware, executor of Geo. T. Todd

Houlder Hudgins, executor of Geo. T. Todd

Deed Book 53, page 157, December, 1868. This Deed made between: John C. Williams and Alberta, his wife of the city of Richmond to Charles Collins, of the County of Hale, State of Alabama, for \$11,000.00, a tract of land known as "Holly Hill", bounded by "Shepherd's Hill", to road leading from Milford to Bowling Green, 557 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres more or less from which is reserved the one-fourth of an acre, the burial ground of the late Pichegru Woolfolk, the former owner of said land.

Deed Book 53, page 159, December, 1868. This Deed made between: Charles W. Collins of Hale County and the State of Alabama to Benjamin H. Nash, of the city of Richmond, a certain Tract of land known as "Holly Hill" containing 557 acres, being the tract which was conveyed to John C. Williams by H. T. Fauntleroy on October 14, 1863, and conveyed to Fauntleroy by Angelina F. Woolfolk, executrix of Pichegru Woolfolk. Paid Charles W. Collins the sum of \$5300.00 cash plus the payment of a certain negotiable note.

Deed Book 53, page 228, February 17, 1869. This Deed made between: Arthur Lewis and Cornelia E., his wife, to George T. Collins for \$700.00, half interest in a certain tract of land known as "Penola" (R. W. Hyatt owning the other half) being on both sides of the R. F. and P. Railroad and bounded by the lands of Wesley Wright, Philip A. Dew and A. Lewis, and containing 90 acres more or less.

Deed Book 53, page 494, April 12, 1868. This Deed made between: (In the case of Coghill, administrator, versus Coghill and Company in Chancery pending a decree was entered in the

year 1860 directing Thomas B. Coghill, the commissioner appointed to sell certain parcels of land) The Brewers, James A. and William S., sold the Mill and 9 or 10 acres of land to Charles W. Collins, who sold it to F. W. Campbell. (Philip Samuel appointed commissioner in the place of Thomas B. Coghill) This final deed made 12 April, 1868, was between Philip Samuel, commissioner, and F. W. Campbell.

Deed Book 53, page 533, January 13, 1870. This Deed made between: Ann J. Wright, Hester A. Wright, George T. Collins and Martha J. Wright, his wife, Ann H. Wright, and Walter S. Wright (heirs of Bennet Wright) of the County of Caroline, to William Seaman of the City of New York for \$7,200.00, 450 acres of land, being the tract purchased by Bennet Wright, deceased, from Lucy George, containing 423 acres and 27 acres of a tract known as the "Andersons".

Deed Book 53, page 541, January 1, 1870. This Deed made between: Charles W. Collins of Alabama, to Woolfolk. Received of J. M. Hudgins, attorney of Charles W. Collins, of Woolfolk \$2,500.00 as part payment on a tract of land known as "Sandy Level Field" containing 225 acres more or less and being part of the farm known as "Shepherd's Hill Farm".

Deed Book 53, page 544, April 12, 1869. This Deed made between: Moncure, commissioner, and Cornelius T. Smith (in Chancery suit of Wright and others against R. W. and J. W. Collins, dated Sept., 1868, when Moncure was appointed commissioner of the estate of Joseph T. Collins, deceased) being that tract of land known as "Landor" containing 367 acres, bounded by the lands of S. E. Swann, E. McKenney and others. Paid Moncure, commissioner, by Cornelius T. Smith, \$2,060.63.

Deed Book 54, page 147, October 7, 1870. This Deed made between: George T. Collins and Martha J., his wife, to J. P. H. Campbell for \$275.00, grant $\frac{1}{2}$ of all that tract of land situated at Penola Station on the north side of the R. F. and P. Railroad and adjoining the lands of Philip A. Dew and James C. Wright,

being the same land conveyed to said George T. Collins by Arthur Lewis and wife in 1869.

Deed Book 54, page 187, October 11, 1870. This Deed made between: George T. Collins and Martha J. Collins, his wife, to James C. Collins; Margaret A. Collins; Catherine V. Collins, wife of C. Ridgely Dorsey; George R. Collins; Ogenia E. Campbell, wife of F. W. Campbell; John W. Collins; William J. Collins; Julian A. Collins; and Charles L. Collins (all children of said Geo. T. Collins) That for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which the said parties of the first part bear and have for the said parties of the second part and for other consideration thereunto them moving, the said George T. and Martha J. Collins do grant unto the said James C. Collins, Margaret A. Collins, Catherine V. Collins, Geo. R. Collins, Ogenia E. Collins, John W. Collins, William J. Collins, Julian A. Collins, and Charles L. Collins all the following described real estate situated in Caroline and Spotsylvania County is all that tract of land known as "South Garden" situated in Caroline and Spotsylvania Counties, containing the land conveyed to the said George T. Collins by John G. Lawrence, Edwin Hogan and John Catlett, containing 1,067 acres. All that tract known as "Pleasant Hill" conveyed to the said George T. Collins by Elizabeth B. Coleman, widow of Clayton Coleman, situated near Penola Station on the Richmond, Fredericksburg and Potomac Railroad, containing 470 acres. Also a tract of land called "Locust Grove" bought of Chastain White, assignee of Thomas Lumpkin, containing 178 acres and also that tract of land called "Rose Cottage" being the same land bought of Chastain White, assignee of Ira Saunders, containing 187 acres, all of which tracts contain 1,839 acres of land more or less to have and to hold by the said parties of the second part, their heirs and assigns forever as tenants in common.

(Complete copy of this deed)

Signed, George T. Collins
M. J. Collins

Deed Book 54, page 247, January 3, 1871. This Deed made

between: John W. Woolfolk, surviving executor of John Woolfolk, deceased, and Mary E. Woolfolk, deceased, to Charles W. Collins for the sum of \$20.00 per acre, amounting to the sum total of \$4,570.25, all that certain tract of land being part of the farm of the late John Woolfolk and called "Shepherd's Hill", lying on the west side of the road leading from Bowling Green to Milford Station and called "Sandy Level", containing 225 acres.

Deed Book 54, page 465, September 11, 1871. This Deed made between: James T. Henderson, assignee of Ira Saunders, to George T. Collins 187 acres near Penola Station on the R. F. and P. Railroad, bidden by George T. Collins at \$4.05 per acre, that being the highest bid and amounting to a sum total of \$840.44.

Deed Book 54, page 525, April 14, 1868. This Deed made between: Samuel, Collins, and Brewer to Campbell, mill and 9 or 10 acres of land belonging to the estate of William A. Coghill, deceased. (James A. and William S. Brewer sold it to Charles Collins and the said Collins having sold it to F. W. Campbell) Phillip Samuel, appointed commissioner in the place of Thomas B. Coghill, deceased, doth convey same to the said F. W. Campbell.

Deed Book 54, page 525, January 5, 1870. This Deed made between: F. W. Campbell to Silas Gray, all that certain tract of land containing a mill and 9 or 10 acres of land and belonging to the estate of William A. Coghill, deceased.

Deed Book 54, page 526, 1869. This Deed made between: Silas Gray and Maria W., his wife, to F. W. Campbell, 52 acres and five poles of land upon which the said Silas Gray now resides and conveyed earlier by William Wright to Gray on Feb. 14, 1860. This deed of Gray to Campbell dated December 16, 1869.

Deed Book 54, page 531, November 14, 1870. This Deed made between: James A. Chapman to F. W. Campbell, 12 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres at \$15.00 an acre, on road from Bowling Green to Smoots Mill and adjoining the lands of R. B. Wright and Chapman.

Deed Book 54, page 591, October 2, 1870. This Deed made

between Larkin Trainham and Elizabeth, his wife, to Charles Ridgely Dorsey, that certain tract of land on the road from Athens to Penola, thence to the corner of George T. Collins and R. S. Hargrave's land, L. Wright's land, and Hugh Chandler's land, and containing 97 acres, less $\frac{3}{4}$ of an acre when the Graveyard stand is reserved.

Deed Book 54, page 587. Complete Deed copied.

Know all men by these presents that Whereas S. E. Digges of the County of Caroline, State of Virginia, being indebted to George T. Collins by bond bearing date October 17, 1869 for \$500.00 and being desirous of securing the said, George T. Collins did on the 17th. October, 1867, execute a deed conveying to James L. Coleman the house and lot known as "Athens", containing $8\frac{3}{4}$ acres more or less in trust to secure the payment of the bond above mentioned. Evidence having been furnished by S. E. Digges that the bond has been paid and having been authorise by said George T. Collins to make S. E. Digges a release deed. Now therefor I, James L. Coleman do hereby release and reconvey to S. E. Digges the house and lot above mentioned.

Witnessed my hand and seal this 21st. day of October, 1871.

Signed, James L. Coleman

George T. Collins (seal)

Deed Book 54, page 598, August, 1871. This Deed made between: Thomas N. Wilch to George T. Collins of the second part and to James C. Dejarnette of the third part. James C. Dejarnette and Lucy, his wife, by their deed dated 29 April, 1871 and recorded in the clerk's office in the same year, to secure the payment of the sum of \$500.00 owing him, the said James C. Dejarnette to the said George T. Collins, (James C. Dejarnette purchased the land from George T. Collins and had not finished paying for it) conveyed in trust to the said Thos. Wilch two tracts or parcels of land known as "Locust Hill", adjoining the lands of Seth Campbell, Mrs. E. D. Coleman and the Estate of O. Burruss and containing 96 acres, and the other known as "Gilmons" adjoining the lands of George Madison, deceased, containing 84 acres. And the said sum of \$500.00 with all ac-

crued interest thereon, having been paid by said James C. Dejarnette to the said George T. Collins.

According to a W. P. A. Survey of the Stonewall Jackson Shrine, George Robert Collins bought it from a Mr. Vaughan and sold it to a Mr. King prior to 1908. In 1908, it was purchased by the Richmond, Fredericksburg, and Potomac Railroad Company, who now maintains it as a Historical Shrine to Stonewall Jackson.

Allowing for the deprivation of private interest and the lack of historical significance, along with the lack of space in this volume, the author has purposely avoided abstracting any of the later deeds from the Reconstruction Period to the present. Deeds in this period are not very important in shaping up a family history, since so many other records have been recorded, which are more readily accessible. However, records prior to the time of the War Between the States are extremely important, since many of the other records were taken out of their respective places and literally burned to ashes. Such was the case with Caroline's early records.

Miscellaneous

MISCELLANEOUS

Guardian Bonds of Caroline County, 1844-58, p. 163, 164.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS—That we Catherine Collins, Joseph Jesse, Charles T. Jesse, and John Collins, and Robert Jesse are held and firmly bound to the Commonwealth of Virginia, in the sum of Thirty Thousand Dollars to the Payment whereof well and truly to be made to the said Commonwealth of Virginia; we bind ourselves, and each of us, our, and each of our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, this 8 day of January, 1855.

THE CONDITION OF THE ABOVE OBLIGATION IS SUCH—That if the above bound Catherine Collins, guardian of Charles, James, George R., Sarah Louise, and Robert E. Collins, orphans of Charles Collins, deceased, shall faithfully discharge the duties of her said office.

Signed & delivered in
the presence of

Catherine Collins
Joseph Jesse
Charles T. Jesse
John Collins
Robert Jesse

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS—That we Joseph Jesse, Charles T. Jesse, and Robert Jesse are held and firmly bound to the Commonwealth of Virginia, in the sum of Six Thousand Dollars to the Payment whereof well and truly to be made to the said Commonwealth of Virginia; we bind ourselves, and each of us, our, and each of our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, this 8 day of January, 1855.

THE CONDITION OF THE ABOVE OBLIGATION IS SUCH—That if the above bound Joseph Jesse, guardian of Mary

T. Collins, orphan of Charles Collins, deceased, shall faithfully discharge the duties of the said office.

Signed & delivered in
the presence of

Joseph Jesse
Charles T. Jesse
Robert Jesse

Guardian Bonds of Caroline County, 1844-58, p. 199.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS—That we Joseph Jesse & Richard P. H. Campbell are held and firmly bound to the Commonwealth of Virginia, in the sum of Six Thousand Dollars to the Payment whereof well and truly to be made to the said Commonwealth of Virginia; we bind ourselves, and each of us, our, and each of our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, this 8 day of December, 1856.

THE CONDITION OF THE ABOVE OBLIGATION IS SUCH—That if the above bound Joseph Jesse, guardian of Mildred P. Collins, orphan of Charles Collins, deceased, shall faithfully discharge the duties of his said office.

Signed & Sealed & delivered
in the presence of

Joseph Jesse
R. P. H. Campbell

CENSUS OF 1870—VIRGINIA
CAROLINE COUNTY
BOWLING GREEN DISTRICT

Joseph Collins, farmer, personal property \$200.00.

Alice B. Collins, wife.

Emily Samuel, negro, domestic, age 21, female.

Queen Normer, negro, farm laborer, male, no age given.

Billy Banks, negro, farm hand, male, age 17.

F. W. Campbell, carpenter, personal property \$1,500, Real Est. \$1,680.

Ogenie Campbell, wife.

Belle Sale, female domestic colored, age 21.

Ada Sale, female domestic colored, age 50.

Bettie Sale, female domestic colored, age 10.

James Sale, male domestic colored, age 1.

MADISON DISTRICT

Robert E. Collins, farmer, personal property \$5,000., Real Est. \$500.

Esther Lemgerfield, colored housekeeper, domestic.

Maria Jones, colored farm hand.

Georginia Jones, colored farm hand.

Willis Jones, colored farm hand.

Joseph Jones, colored farm hand.

Thornton Jones, colored farm hand.

John O. Chewning, farmer, pers. property \$1,700., Real Est. \$500

Janette, wife, housekeeper.

Cecil A., son.

3 negro and 1 white farm hand.

Philip A. Beazley, farmer, pers. property \$4,000., Real Est. \$500.

Milly, wife, housekeeper.

Nannie, daughter.

Charles, son.

Mary C., daughter.

Philip A., Jr., son.

Wm., son.

George, son.

REEDY CHURCH DISTRICT

C. Ridgely Dorsey, Lawyer, pers. property \$1,440., Real Est. \$386.

Catherine V., wife, housekeeper.

Cynthia Ann Cole, colored cook, age 17.

John, colored boy, age 1.

Daniel, colored help, age 17.

George T. Collins, farmer, pers. prop. \$38,646., Real Est. \$12,000.

Martha J., wife, housekeeper.

Margaret A., daughter.

Chastine, son, attending school.

Edgar B., son.

NEW LIFE FOR AN OLD CHURCH*

It's an old American custom to wonder what sort of people are moving in next door—and maybe watching to see what sort of furniture they have.

So when construction crews started work on our Gallion Compressor Station near Demopolis, Alabama, the long-time residents of the surrounding "Canebrake" country were naturally a bit apprehensive about those who would come to run the new "plant".

True, the right-of-way buyers and pipe line construction crews who had passed through earlier had earned much favorable comment by their courtesy and consideration.

But you couldn't blame the men and women who'd lived in the area for a half century or more if they worried what sort of "element" might come in with the new station and the adjoining Gallion District headquarters.

Meanwhile, the Southern Natural people who were scheduled to move into our Gallion village or live nearby were wondering too. Would the "old settlers" resent their coming? Would our people feel like outsiders?

You can find a most satisfying answer to these questions any Sunday morning at the Gallion Baptist Church.

For it's no longer two groups. It's one group of good neighbors worshipping together in a rural church.

So this story is really about the Gallion Baptist Church and its congregation.

When Southern Natural people moved into the Gallion Village in late 1952 they looked for a church which they and their children could attend. There were a number of churches in Demopolis but Demopolis is nine miles away. Our people hoped for something closer.

There was a Baptist church much closer—right down the highway in fact. But it had been closed for almost two years.

* (*The Gasser*, published quarterly in the interest of its employees by Southern Natural Gas Co., Birmingham, Alabama. January, February, March, 1954, pages 10, 11, 12, 13.) Courtesy of J. H. Collins, Gallion, Ala.

The church doors had closed in 1950 after three quarters of a century of regular services.

As so often happens in rural communities, many of the younger people were moving away from the area around Gallion. Except for once-a-year services, the beautiful old Episcopal church across the road from the Baptist church had long been closed as the members passed on or moved away.

And by 1950 the few who were still coming to the Gallion Baptist Church decided the doors of their church would have to close after 75 years.

That must have been a hard decision to make for the handful of people who still came to this church. They probably thought back to the days following the War Between the States when the four Collins brothers came from Virginia to work with their Uncle John who had extensive land holdings in this area.

Things had been pretty tough back in Caroline County, Virginia after the war and the lush farming country of the Black Belt must have seemed almost like the "Promised Land" to these Virginians.

Perhaps that's why the Collins brothers and nine others banded together to form the Baptist Church of Christ of Macon (as the community was then known). The first services were held in 1874 in what had formerly been a Methodist church.

When the present building went up just before the turn of the century, services continued there. The original church was used for years afterwards as a school house and later burned.

Throughout the years the name Collins has been prominent in that church and many with other names are related to those four original Collins brothers. Typical is J. H. Collins who joined the church in 1892 and served for 25 years as Sunday School Superintendent. He was among the faithful few who voted reluctantly to close the church and he kept the church painted and the roof repaired while it was closed. For he and the other old members hoped that someday, somehow, there'd be enough new people in the Gallion area to reopen the church.

Many southern Baptists will recognize the name of one of the

Collins descendants, Mrs. Dru McCollum. Mrs. McCollum, who attended the Gallion church in the nineties went as a missionary to Japan and is now at Judson College.

Another well known name in Baptist circles is that of a former Gallion pastor, the late Rev. L. W. Gwaltney who was for many years editor of the "Alabama Baptist".

Although the church had closed, one unit kept on meeting, even though as few as three people sometimes showed up. It was the Women's Missionary Society and it was through this group that Southern Natural people began to join forces with other residents of the Gallion vicinity to reopen the church.

Mrs. W. T. Melton, whose husband is part of our Gallion force, and Mrs. J. H. Collins, a long-time member of the church before it closed put their heads together at a W. M. S. meeting. The result of their planning and telephoning was an organizational meeting in late January of 1952 with 56 people present.

A goodly number of the Southern Natural men and women along with many of the older residents of the area were on hand for the meeting. Some who came were not Baptists but they felt the important thing was to have an active church nearby.

S. N. G. Chart Changer Austin White was elected Sunday School Superintendent at the organizational meeting. The first services soon after found him also teaching the Men's Class while Mrs. White presided over the nursery group. Other Southern Natural people in the first teacher roster included Mrs. C. E. Moseley and Mrs. W. T. Melton.

Older Gallion residents took over other roles and the current group of Deacons provides a pretty good idea of how our people and other residents have joined together in a true example of community cooperation.

Of the seven Deacons, three are Southern Natural men. They are W. T. Melton, Robert L. Thornton and Austin W. White. W. T. Sandidge, a rural mail carrier, J. H. Collins, a merchant and farmer, H. T. Collins, a farmer, and G. D. Collins, a retired farmer, are the other Deacons.

Among the Southern Natural people who attend services at

the church are Mr. and Mrs. Robert Thornton and two sons, Mr. and Mrs. W. T. Melton and two sons, Mr. and Mrs. W. R. Taylor and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. R. S. Luke and two daughters, Mr. and Mrs. C. E. Moseley, three daughters and a son, Mrs. T. E. Goodwin with a son and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. Jessie B. McBrayer, a daughter and a son, Mr. and Mrs. R. D. Sandford and one son, and Mr. and Mrs. A. V. White with two sons and a daughter.

The fine R. G. Bott family fills a pew. Along with Mr. and Mrs. Bott there are two daughters and four sons now at home who attend this church.

And Mr. and Mrs. R. M. Moore who came to this church before moving to Greensboro are hoping to get back to services.

Part of this story is about the way Southern Natural people and older residents joined together to form an active congregation. But that's not all.

When it was decided to reopen the church there was much that needed to be done. The yard was overgrown and considerable "fixing up" was called for around the building. The old pot-bellied coal stove was badly in need of replacement. And the church had never had the customary sanitary facilities.

So now the Gallion Baptist Church has gas heat and other necessary facilities. The money and labor needed for these things didn't come from the congregation alone. Just about all the Southern Natural folks at Gallion pitched in and chipped in—even though some of them attended other churches.

They did it because it was the neighborly thing to do. With a spirit like that it's no wonder that our Gallion people and the older residents of the community have become such good friends.

CAROLINE MINISTERS

Rev. James D. Coleman was born December 15, 1814, and died November 21, 1872. He lived at "Concord House", once called "Millers House" in Caroline county, 2.1 miles east from Welch, Va. Here he was buried east of his home in an overgrown

cemetery. He was a Baptist pastor of Bethel, Bethesda, Liberty, Round Oak, and Carmel Churches in Caroline.

Rev. L. H. Johns was the 7th. rector of Saint Margaret's Episcopal Church in Saint Margaret's Parish in Caroline.

Rev. Spilby Woolfolk was pastor of Concord, Bethel, Reedy Mill, and Providence Baptist Churches in Caroline from 1814 to 1841. He died in Caroline on June 23, 1841.

Rev. W. A. Baynham was born October 19, 1813. He served as pastor of Upper Zion Baptist Church, earlier known as Tuckahoe Church in Caroline.

Rev. Albert R. Flippo was born in 1816. He served as pastor of Zion, Slash, Independence, and Ground Squirrel Churches in Hanover county; Enon Church in Louisa county; Corinth Church in King William county; and was ordained in Lebanon Church in Caroline. He served as pastor of Christian Churches. He died in 1888, having been terribly afflicted during his later years.

Rev. John Shackleford was born in 1750 and ordained in 1774. He immediately became pastor of Tuckahoe Church, later known as Upper Zion Baptist Church in Caroline. He died in Kentucky in 1829.

Rev. James C. Quarles was pastor of Concord Baptist Church, and of Horeb Baptist Church from 1903-04, in Caroline.

J. M. McManaway was pastor of Bowling Green Baptist Church from January, 1905 to January, 1910.

Rev. E. G. Baptist was pastor of County Line Baptist Church from 1890 to 1894. He also served as pastor of Spotsylvania county churches.

Rev. Landon A. Cutler was minister of Emmaus and Antioch Christian Churches in Caroline from 1865 to 1867 and from 1894 to 1903.

Rev. J. W. Williams was pastor of Emmaus Christian Church in Caroline in 1878 and 1879.

Rev. Preston A. Cave was minister of Emmaus Christian Church from 1909 to 1916.

Rev. Woolfolk Fox was minister of Emmaus Christian Church from 1917 to 1919 and from 1927 to 1930.

Rev. L. J. Haley was a Baptist minister trained in a school operated by Littleberry W. Allen in Caroline county.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

- Old Homes of Caroline County, Va., Works Progress Administration.
- Old Homes of Surry County, Va., Works Progress Administration.
- Marriage Registers of Caroline County, Va.
- Records of Spotsylvania County, Va.
- Religious Herald, a Baptist Newspaper.
- History of Caroline County, Va., Marshall Wingfield.
- Deed Books of Caroline County, Va.
- Will Books of Caroline County, Va.
- Birth Register of Caroline County, Va.
- Death Register of Caroline County, Va.
- Guardian Bonds of Caroline County, Va., 1844-58.
- Land Patents of Caroline County, Va.
- Caroline County Chancery Papers.
- Census of Caroline County, Va., 1830, 1850, 1870.
- Public Service Claims of Caroline County, Va.
- Abstracts of Caroline County, Va.
- Land Causes of Caroline County, Va., 1835-1913.
- Processions Returns of Caroline County, Va., 1805-1846.
- Land Books of Caroline County, Va., 1782-99.
- Suttons of Caroline County, Va., T. Dix Sutton.
- Civil War Petitions of Caroline County, Va.
- Medical Register of Caroline County, Va.
- Order Books of Caroline County, Va.
- Minute Books of Caroline County, Va.
- Petitions of Caroline County, Va.
- Hawes Family of Caroline County, Va., Elizabeth Hawes Ryland.
- Emmaus Church Records of Caroline County, Va.
- Caroline Progress, Bowling Green, Caroline County, Va.
- Revolutionary War Records, Vol. 1, Va. State Library.
- Washington Manuscripts, Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.
- Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution, J. W. Gwathmey.

D. A. R. Papers of Bessie Baker Bellzhoover.
Cavaliers and Pioneers, Nugent.
Historic Virginia Homes and Churches, Lancaster.
Early Virginia Immigrants, Geo. C. Greer.
A Hornbook of Virginia History, J. R. V. Daniel.
County Court Notebook, J. Lungstedt.
Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Sherwin McRae.
William & Mary Quarterly, Lyon G. Tyler.
Tyler's Quarterly, Lyon G. Tyler.
Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Va. Historical Society.
Lower Norfolk County, Edward W. James.
Virginia Historical Index, E. G. Swem.
Hening's Statutes At Large, Wm. Waller Hening.
Who's Who In America, A. N. Marquis Publications Bldg.
Twelve Virginia Counties, John H. Gwathmey.
Burk's Landed Gentry, 1939, Sir Bernard Burke.
Genealogical and Biographical Notes, Stanard.
The Federal Union, John D. Hicks.
The South in American History, Wm. B. Hesseltine.
Executions of the County Court of Caroline, Book 18, 1827-33.
Martin's Papers (Rev. War Records), Va. State Library.
Civil War Papers, Va. State Library.
History of Hanover County, Va., H. H. Simms.
Marriages in Southern Churches, W. P. A.
History of Louisa County, Va., Malcolm Hart Harris.
Will Book of Louisa County, Va.
Spotsylvania County Records, Crozier.
Census of 1850, Spotsylvania County, Va.
Land Patents of King William County, Va.
Will Book of Hale County, Ala.
King and Queen County Abstracts, Beverley Fleet.
Records of King and Queen County, Va.
Records of Stratton-Major Parish, King and Queen County, Va.,
C. G. Chamberlayne.
Land Patents of King and Queen County, Va.

Records of Middlesex County, court orders regarding persons who lived in King and Queen County, 1700-60.

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, King and Queen Co., 18th Century Persons.

Colonial Surry, John B. Boddie.

Land Patents of Surry County, Va.

Will, Orders, and Deeds of Surry County, Va.

Richmond City Marriage Register.

Richmond City Will Book.

Richmond Enquirer, newspaper, Richmond, Va.

Richmond Times-Dispatch, Richmond, Va.

Richmond News Leader, Richmond, Va.

Bureau of Vital Statistics, Richmond, Va.

State Historical Markers of Va., Dept. of Conservation & Development.

History of The County of Kent, Eng., Vol. 2, Edward Hasted of Canterbury.

Webster's New International Dictionary.

These Names of Ours, A. W. Dellquest.

English Surnames, C. W. Bardley.

Collins Family Bible, published 1800.

Family Bible of Jenetta Collins Chewning.

Old Homes in Surry and Sussex Counties, Mary A. Stephenson.

Tombstone Records (on visit).

Personal interviews with members of the family.

Telephone conversations.

Letters of correspondence.

What Does America Mean To You?, Evelyn Jeanette Miller Ownbey.

Handbook of Caroline County.

CORRECTIONS

Page 38—"Mary Louise Lou Collins was born January 10, 1853"; should read 1858..

Pages 59, 60—Mary Louise Lou Collins and Elwood Dunn Davies, Sr. had issue 8 children: Marie Blanche, Elwood Dunn, Collins Wood, Margaret Hudson, Lucille Catherine, Nannie Belle, Ruth Olivia and Opie Davies.

Pages 8, 14—"James Dismuker"; should read Dismukes.

Page 16—"Rueben Dismuker"; should read Dismukes.

Page 38—Charles W. Collins and Sarah "Lou" Collins had issue two children: Charles W. and Agnes Lee Collins.

Page 92—Josephine Todd Collins was educated at National Park, Maryland, and Finch, N.Y.C. (should read "She" instead of "He")

Olivia Collins was educated at Judson College (should read "She" instead of "He")

Page 38—"Thomas Tom Todd Collins was born 1897"; should read 1877.

Page 89—"Harold S. Wright married Dorothy Finfer"; should read Finker.

Page 38—Charles W. Collins and Mary Todd Collins had issue: Mary Louise, John Wood, Katherine "Kate" and Susan C. Collins.

Page 87—"Hugh Campbell Beazley, Jr. born December 19, 1942"; should read 1943. "Hugh Campbell Beazley, Sr. died February 19, 1952"; should read February 27, 1952.

Page 97—"Felix Winston Campbell married Catheryn Allport June 10, 1935"; should read July 10, 1935.

Page 56—"Edward Lee Beazley"; should read Everett Lee Beazley.

Page 36—9th child of Robert Emmett Collins omitted. Nannie Bet Collins, born April 13, 1893, died May 10, 1893.

Page 69—"Morman L. Liver"; should read Norman L. Liver.

Pages 49, 62, 79, 90, 91, 92—Correct spelling—*Beulah* Brown Collins.

Page 53—"Florence Baptist Collins died January 6, 1841"; should read 1941.

Plate XIV—Photos inverted.

Marriages

Marriages

Births

Births

Deaths

Deaths

INDEX

A

Abbott, Emilli Gay, 69
 Abernathy, Amy Lee, 91
 Doris, 91
 Julian Coleman, 91
 Louis Coleman, 91
 Alabama, 71, 89, 90, 93, 94, 113, 120,
 125, 146, 150, 153,
 Albemarle County, Va., 39, 72
 Alexandria City, 79
 Alexandria County, 58
 Allen, Annie, 78
 Ann M., 38
 Arthur, 5, 6, 7
 C. Leonard, 78
 Colonel, 42
 Elizabeth, 5
 Erasmus, 15
 George, 59
 H. R., 123
 Harriet "Hattie" Elizabeth, 38
 James, 5
 Sir John, 42
 Katherine, 5
 Elder L. W., 37
 Littlebery W., 41, 193
 Rev. L.W., 37
 Capt. Littlebery Woodson, 42
 Maria D., 59
 Mr., 28, 33,
 Nannie Bates, 42
 S. W., 59
 Alleyn, Richard, 42
 Allison, Betty Lou, 99
 John B., 99
 Allport, Alice Haynes, 97
 Catheryn, 97
 John, 97
 Alpsur County, Texas, 70
 Ambrose, Anne Collins, 104
 Beatrice Collins, 103
 Charles Stuart, 104
 George Wilson, Jr., 102
 Henry Phelps, 83
 Marshall Shingler, 103
 Sarah Goodwin, 83
 Sarah Rawlings, 83, 103
 Samual Sheridan, 83, 103,
 Mrs. S. S., 117
 Samual Sheridan, Jr., 83 103
 Virginia Fleetwood, 83, 103,
 "Andersons," 178

Anderson Family, 134
 Rev. G. S., 60
 Harriet, 173
 R. J., 176
 Thomas B., 173
 Dr. Thomas Bates, 129
 Antioch Christian Church, 192
 "Applegrove," 31
 "Applewood," 38, 42
 Arkansas, 90
 Arlington County, Va., 79, 100, 108, 117,
 124, 159, 160
 Armstrong, Jemime Hiner, 83
 Arthur, Anne Estelle, 76, 98, 115
 Emma Collins, 98, 99
 Mrs. J. C., 113
 John C., 75, 98, 99, 115, 119
 John "Jack" C., Jr., 76, 98
 Martha Catherine, 76, 76, 98
 William James, 75, 76, 98
 Ashe, W. C., 149
 Ashland, Va., 83, 103
 "Aspen Grove," 44
 "Aspen Hill," 181
 "Athens," 181
 Athens, Va., 116
 Auburn, Ala., 92
 Avery, Eugenia, 49
 Rufus M., 153

B

"Bacon's Castle," 5
 Bacon's Rebellion, 5, 10
 Bagby, Rev. Richard, 80, 81
 John, 157, 158, 159
 Baker, Catherine, 5
 Burgess Lawrence, 5
 Ball, Rev. John Compton, 87, 96
 Baltimore, Md., 89, 94, 122
 Balty, Va., 78
 Bame, John, 6
 Baptist, Elder E. G., 111
 Rev. Edward G., 51, 52, 53, 121, 192
 Rev. Edward, 53, 121
 Florence Cary, 52
 Dr. M. J., 121
 Barker, William, 9
 Barlow, J. W., 157
 Jim, 37
 Baylor, James, 157
 Frances, 11
 John, 11
 Baynham, Rev. W. A., 48 59, 192

- Beaufort, N. C., 83
 Beale, Mrs. Francis G., 169
 Beavans, Albert C., 90
 Beazley, Homeplace, 34, 56
 Alice Penn, 55, 86
 Ann, 27
 Mrs. Arthur L., 123
 Arthur Lee, 56, 87, 96
 Arthur Lee, Jr., 87
 Bessie Dickerson, 35, 56, 70
 Bessie Louise, 94, 107
 Blanche L., 35, 55
 Caroline Ann, 94
 Charles, 27, 187
 Charles "Charlie," 34, 54
 Charles Maxwell, 86
 Charles Woolfolk, 55, 86
 Charlotte Elaine, 99
 Christopher, 26, 27
 Cornelius, Sr., 26
 Cornelius, Jr., 27
 Earnest Lee, 87
 Edmund, 27
 Edward Lee, 35, 56, 87, 96, 97, 154
 Eleanor Lee, 95
 Elizabeth, 164
 Emma Lou, 35, 55
 Emmett, 99
 Emmett Garnett, 55, 85
 Ethel Jeanett, 95, 107
 Evelyn C., 56, 87
 Evelyn L., 165, 166
 George, 187
 George Richard, 35, 55
 Hugh Cambell, 56, 87, 97, 165
 Hugh Cambell, Jr., 87
 Julian Aubrey, 94, 108
 Lauraine Chewning, 107, 108
 Laura Elizabeth, 55, 86
 Laura Garrett, 95
 L. H., 95, 107, 108
 Lebbeus Hunter, Jr., 95
 Lebbeuss Hunter, III, 95
 Martha E., 57
 Mary C., 34, 54, 187
 Mary L. Collins, 85
 Mrs. Mary L., 122, 123, 125
 Mildred, 27
 Mildred Catherine, 55, 86
 Mildred Collins, 56
 Milly, 187
 Nannie, 187
 Oliver, 59
 Patsy, 59
 Pattie Scott, 55, 58
 Philip Arthur, 34, 53, 54, 55, 56, 70, 86, 176, 187
 Philip Ahthor, Jr., 34, 54, 86, 187
 Richard Garland, 95
 Robert Hampton, 54, 85
 Robert "Mutt" S., 56, 87
 Robert "Bobby" George, 87
 Robert Orin, 95
 Robert Penn, 35, 55, 85, 86, 123
 Ruth Samuel, 99
 Shirley Mae, 95, 108
 Thomas Collins, 55, 85
 Thomas "Tommy" Edward, 86
 Theoderick, 27
 Virginia W., 55, 85, 86
 William, 27, 187
 William A., 56
 William Ashby, 54, 85
 William "Bill" Duval, 86
 William "Bill" Penn, 55, 86
 William "Willie" A., 35, 54, 85
 Bedford County, Va., 32, 105, 121
 "Beechill", 33
 Bell, Capt. David, 15
 Bemis, Heber S., 102
 Mrs. H. S., 122
 Roland E., 102
 Bennetsville, S. C., 99
 Benninghoff, Peg, 90
 Berkeley, Gov., 5
 Bethany Church, 72, 120
 Bethel Baptist Church, 41, 64, 93, 192
 Bethel, Genevieve Ithel, 106
 Bethel Methodist Church, 57
 Bethesda Baptist Church, 192
 Bibb County, Ala., 147
 Bibb, Emma, 32
 Big Prairie Creek, 146, 147, 148
 Biloxi, Miss., 97
 Birmingham, Ala., 69, 91, 92
 Blackley, Anna, 86
 Lillian, 86
 Mary, 86
 Walter, 86
 Blantons, Va., 41, 42, 66, 132, 137
 Blanton, Ada, 58
 Ann, 58
 Charles, 58
 F. Reid, 132
 Ida G., 58
 John T., 58
 Mary Jane, 58
 R. A., 137
 Robbie, 65, 137
 Thomas H., 123, 165
 William Lawrence, 65, 137
 Blow, George, 7
 Bolton, William H., 37
 Bomar, Dr. E. E., 70
 Boozer, Sara R., 95
 Borkey, F. H., 165
 Floyd, 123
 Bott, R. G., 191

- Boulware, A. M., 129, 176, 177
 Margaret, 48
 William, 48
 Bowles, Barbara Gray, 101
 Gordon Lefew, 101
 Willie Hunter, 101
 William Rawlings, 101
 Bowling Green, Va., 19, 21, 35, 37, 44,
 50, 53, 56, 57, 59, 64, 70, 71, 75, 79,
 80, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88, 94, 95, 100,
 102, 105, 106, 108, 112, 113, 114, 116,
 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 131, 132, 134,
 135, 152, 153, 155, 156, 168, 169, 173,
 177, 180
 Bowling Green Baptist Church, 70, 85,
 115, 120, 122, 192
 Bowling Green Cemetery Company, 45
 Boxley, Miss, 66
 Boyd, Frederick Jackson, 103
 George Ray, Jr., 103
 George Ray, III, 103
 Bradley, Allene Collins, 108
 John, 100
 John Alfred, 100
 John B., 108
 Malcomb Baker, 100
 Miss, 42
 Sue Collins, 100, 108
 Susan Andrews, 100
 Brainfield Academy, 111
 Branch, Mrs. Stephen, 51
 Brauer, Adeline, 81
 Braxton, Col., 8
 George, 10
 "Braynefield", 53
 Brewer, James A., 178, 180
 William S., 178, 180
 Breyfogle, Arthur Reynolds, 92
 Arthur Reynolds, Jr., 92
 Bridgewater, Va., 103
 Brinkley, Mary Ann, 66
 Bristol, Va., 104
 Broadus, Rev. Andrew, 22, 32, 113
 Rev. Andrew, Jr., 60, 76
 George, 73
 James, 173
 S. W., 157
 Broadus Mill Pond, 157
 Brooks, Anna B., 165
 Catherine Anne, 105
 Lewis, 129
 Robert Lewis, 105
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 89, 125
 Browder, J. D., 149
 Brown, Abraham, 8
 Beulah Lee, 49, 153
 Daisy Elmore, 49
 Rev. Elmore, 108
 William, Jr., 14
 Browne, Andrew, 6
 Bruton, James, 5
 Mary, 5
 Bruton Parish Church, 48
 Buckner, Rev. R. H. W., 58, 59
 Bullock, Charles, 94
 Burgin, Bessie Hawkins, 101
 Melinda "Nindy" Collins, 102
 Meredith "Merry" Ann, 102
 Molle "Molly" Leigh, 102
 Ralph L., 101
 Ralph Leroy, Jr., 101
 Burke, Belle Garnett, 35, 54
 Bettie W., 54
 Charles, 53
 Earle, 54
 Grace, 54
 Harry, 53
 Isabella, 35
 John Muse, 53
 Leslie, 53
 Mable, 54
 Thomas George, 35, 53, 54
 Thomas, 54
 Burk, Thomas, 14
 Burnett, B. C., 151
 Clara, 66
 Burruss, Clara R., 36, 59
 Clarissa F. Wright, 58, 59
 David, 28
 Emuella "Emma" A., 36, 58
 Fanny, 28
 Georgia, 36, 58
 Jacob C., 28
 James W., 36, 58
 Josiah, 36, 58
 Mary E., 36
 Mildred, 36
 Nancy C., 36
 Overton, 36, 58, 59, 181
 Polly, 36
 Roberta A., 36
 Walter L., 36, 58
 William, 21
 William L., 173
 Burruss Baptist Church, 111
 Burruss' Mill, 15
 Butler, Dr. E. E., 121
 Joseph, 8
 Butterworth, C. W., 121
 Byrtus, Jeannette Marie, 107
 John Leroy, 107
 Patricia Ann, 107
 Paul Hunter, 107
- C
- Cales, Rev. J. A., 99, 124

- Calvary Baptist Church, 45, 70, 71, 95, 99, 112, 113, 168
- Cammack, Ann, 52
 Ellen Dabney, 52
 Emma K., 52
 Francis, 52
 Frank A., 52
 Horace A., 52
 Horace E., 52
 Hy, 52
 Jennie, 52
 John, 52
 Katherine, 52
 Olivia A., 52
 Sallie B., 52
 Samuel A., 52
 Susanna, 52
 Travers K., 52
 Wilmonia E., 52
- Camp, Archie, 74
 Ella G., 74
- Camp's Old Homeplace, 98
- Campbell, Anne Elizabeth, 74, 87, 94
 Archie Wayne, 97
 Archie Woolfolk, 74, 97, 164
 Blanche Elliott, 55
 Caddie Dorsey, 47, 72
 Daniel "Dan" E., 55
 Dorothea Hawes, 77
 Dorothy E., 55
 Dorothy Winsline, 97
 E. S., 166
 Earnest Percel, 47, 73, 74, 87, 97, 98, 116, 133, 163, 165
 Earnest Percel, Jr., 74, 97, 164
 Edward L., 55
 Ella C., 74, 87, 97, 98
 Ella G., 164
 Elliott, 32
 Elvira Ellen, 74, 98, 164, 165
 Emma, 55
 Felix "Pike" Winston, 47, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 97, 116, 123, 164, 178, 179, 180, 186
 Mrs. F. W., 113, 117
 Floyd, 137
 George Winston, 47, 74
 Goldie Bell, 74, 98
 J. P. H., 178
 James F., 77
 Joseph, 12, 49
 Julian Collins, 47, 74
 Keith Winston, 97
 Lillian Melcina, 74, 98, 164, 165
 Marie Southall, 74, 98
 Manasseh, 55
 Mary Catherine, 55
 Mildred, 55
 Ogenia Collins, 72, 74, 123, 125
- Campbell (*cont.*)
 Ogenia E., 116, 150, 179, 186
 Preston L. (James Preston), 73, 123
 Richard P. H., 186
 Robert Hawes, 77
 Sarah "Sallie" Winston, 47, 77
 Seth C., 47, 181
 Susannah D., Chiles, 47
 Mrs. W. F., 116
- Campbell's Home, 136
- Campbell Family, 136
- Camper, Ida Frances, 80
 Mary Christian Jerdone, 80
 William Henry, 80
- Carmel Baptist Church, 74, 99, 119, 164, 192
- Carneal, Lucy, 58
 Pleasant, 58
 William C., 58
- Carr, Mary, 13
 Mary D., 13
 Thomas, 13
- Carson, Miss Maggie, 73
- Carter, E. C., 97
 James, 12
- Catlett, John, 179
- Caufield, Capt. Robert, 4, 5
 Capt. William, 6
 Dorcas, 4, 6
 Elizabeth, 4, 6
 Lieutenant William, 6
 Major William, 6
 Robert, 5, 6
 William, 4, 5
- Cave, Rev. Preston A., 81, 82, 84, 89, 113, 192
- Caverlee, Rev. Robert F., 97, 120
- "Cedar Fork", 134
- "Cedar Grove Plantation", 149
- Chandler, A. B., 80
 Elizabeth Lewis, 80, 100
 Ferdinand Wiley, 80, 100
 Hugh, 136, 173, 181
 John Ridgely, 80, 100
 Julia G., 80
 Mattye Collins, 100
 Robert, 12
 Thomas C., 136
 William F., 177
- Chandler's Homeplace, 47, 135
- Chapin, W. T., 88
 Mrs. W. T., 125
- Chapman, 180
 James A., 180
- Charleston, S. C., 103
- Charlottesville, Va., 107
- Chester Methodist Church, 108
- Chester, Va., 95, 108
- Chesterfield County, Va., 32, 175

- Chewning, Alexander, 44
 Barbara Sue, 96
 Bessie Beazley, 94, 95, 106
 Blanche Louise, 70, 95
 Branda Lee, 95
 Camilla, 65
 Carolyn Louise, 95
 Cecil Aubrey, 44, 56, 73, 94, 95, 106, 155, 187
 Chas. M., 44
 Mrs. Dorothy, 124
 E. W., 155
 Ellen, 44
 Janette, 187
 John O., 44, 56, 70, 112, 152, 154, 187
 Mrs. J. O., 113
 Laurine Jennette, 70, 94
 Mary, 44
 Mary Elizabeth, 44, 70, 155
 Olivia N., 44
 Othello E., 44, 70
 Oscur L., 44
 Sarah J. Collins, 56, 70, 154
 Samuel, 44
 Thomas G., 44, 123
 Thomas O., 70, 95
 Thomas O., Jr., 96
 William "Willie" Aubrey, 70, 95, 106
 William "Willie" O., 65
 William H., 44, 65
 Chilesburg, Va., 175
 Chippoakes Creek, 4
 Chippoakes Parish, 4
 Cilvord, Odress Head, 76
 Civil War Services, 34, 35, 37, 38, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 48, 58, 72, 118, 134
 "Claremont", 5, 6
 Clark, C. C., 62
 J. W., 121
 John, 12
 Rev. W. Thorburn, 77
 Clements, Marjorie Ware, 104
 W. T., 104
 Cleveland, Ohio, 106, 124
 "Clifton", 50
 Cobbs, Jesse L., 176
 Laura, 55
 Coghill, E. R., 154, 155, 156, 157
 E. S., 165
 L. L., 135
 R. A., 124
 Thomas B., 178, 180
 William A., 135, 174, 175, 176, 180
 Coleman, Ann Jemima, 29, 30, 31, 116
 Bernard, 66, 94
 Bettie, 45
 C. R., 123
 C. C., 72
 Coleman (*cont.*)
 Dr. C. C., 120
 Caddie Campbell, 72, 87, 96, 97, 120, 123
 Caddie Dorsey, 116, 161
 Christine "Christy", 108
 Clayton S., 29, 30, 145, 146, 174, 179
 Douglas, 86
 Clarice Louise, 72, 96, 120
 Mrs. E. D., 181
 Mrs. E. M., 116, 125
 Elizabeth B., 174, 179
 Elizabeth "Ella", 145
 Elizabeth Lindsay, 133
 Emmett Moffett, 72, 87, 96, 97, 119, 123, 137, 158, 161, 162
 Emmett Moffett, Jr., 73, 96, 120, 123, 162, 164
 Emmett Moffett, III, 97
 Frank S., 72, 73, 120
 Frederick "Fred" Johnson, 86
 Frederick "Fred" Johnson, Jr., 86
 George, 137
 George Kemp, 72, 94, 120, 123
 Gertrude, 73
 Dr. H. R., 72, 120
 H. S., 72, 123
 Hardinia F., 145
 Hawes C., Jr., 123
 Henry Frank, 72, 73, 97, 137
 Hope, 73
 Jennie M., 72
 Sir James, 29
 Rev. James D., 34, 35, 38, 58, 191
 James Edward, 134
 James L., 181
 Joan, 108
 John, 29, 30
 John Patrick, 96
 Julian Franklin, 96, 108
 Julian Harwood, 72, 96, 108, 158
 Dr. Julian H., 120, 123, 162
 Lannie Patrick, 93
 Lorene, 66, 94
 Margaret F., 108
 Marietta, 145
 Mary Frances, 86
 Ogenia Ellen, 73, 97, 120
 Phylis Anne, 86
 Rebecca J., 44, 45
 Richard Harwood, 96, 108
 Richelieu, 66, 94
 Robert, 29, 133
 Ruffin H., 45, 134, 175
 Sarah, 29, 30, 33, 133
 Samuel, 29, 30, 133, 136, 174
 Vera D., 78
 Virgie, 72
 Virginia, 158

Coleman (*cont.*)

Virginia Franklin, 72, 87, 96, 120
 Dr. Walter, 177
 Wickham, 123
 William Joseph, 30, 145
 Wilson Lee, 86
 Coleman Family, 136
 Colliertown, 120
 Collins, Alfred Gray, 81, 101
 Alfred Gray, Jr., 101
 Alfred Rawlings, 51, 81, 100, 101, 117
 Alice B., 186
 Alice Sale, 75
 Allen Martin, 38, 60
 Ann, 12, 16, 20, 21
 Ann J. Coleman, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51
 Annie Allen, 78, 100
 Annie Graham, 50, 73
 Annie Jeanne, 82, 101
 Anne Lyle, 45, 71
 Annie Judith, 51, 82
 Annie Laurie, 43, 69
 Athol, 78, 120, 121, 123, 156, 157
 Beatrice, 52, 83
 Belle G. Burke, 54, 56, 57, 58, 89
 Belle Hampton, 36, 57, 89
 Bernard, 39, 60, 113
 Berry, 39
 Bettie L. Sutton, 79, 80, 81
 Bettie L., 135, 159, 160
 Beverly Ann, 94
 Blanche Ervin, 45, 71
 Bradley Lee, 43, 68
 Beulah Brown, 49, 62, 79, 90, 91, 92, 153
 Buelah Lee, 62, 91
 Catherine, 173, 174, 175, 176, 185
 Catherine Virginia, 31, 44, 45, 46, 179
 Caty, 18, 26, 143
 Charles, 20, 27, 34, 35, 38, 54, 113, 123, 134, 146, 147, 149, 173, 174, 176, 177, 180, 185
 Charles, Jr., 27, 34
 Charlie, 123
 Charles Burton, 47, 49, 99, 117, 135, 169
 Charles Burton, Jr., 78, 99
 Charles Davis, 91
 Charles Landon, 100
 Charles "Charlie" Lindsay, 31, 49, 79, 80, 81
 Charles Lindsay, 113, 125, 135, 150, 151, 159, 179
 Charles Lindsay, Jr., 50, 81
 Charles Ridgely, 50, 100, 159
 Mrs. Charles Victorine, 169
 Charles W., 146, 147, 148, 178, 180
 Charles "Charlie" W., Jr., 38, 60
 Charles Wallace, 42, 66, 67

Collins (*cont.*)

Charles Wood, 29, 34, 35, 37, 38, 59, 60, 61
 Chastain Frederick, 31, 51, 52, 81, 82, 83, 84, 113, 116, 117, 125, 150, 151, 152
 Chastain Frederick "Freddie", 101
 Chastain Frederick, Jr., 51, 81, 101, 102, 117
 Clara Edmonia, 52, 83
 Clarence, 31, 50
 Clarence Cecil, 43, 69
 Clarissa Elizabeth, 31, 43
 Clarissa Jane, 29, 36, 37, 176
 Clarissa Todd, 19, 26, 27, 28, 29
 Clyde Allen, 43, 68
 Dadney Otis, 43, 68
 Dixie, 122
 Dixie Frances, 101
 Dorothea Campbell, 99
 Drucilla Franklin, 39, 61
 Earnest Wilson, 40, 63, 92, 93
 Edgar Beauragauade, 19, 32, 52, 53, 84, 85, 113, 116, 117, 120, 121, 122, 125, 150, 151, 152, 162, 187
 Edmund, 19, 26
 Edna Beatrice "Bea", 81, 101
 Elizabeth, 5, 7
 Elizabeth Betty Betsey, 16, 20
 Elizabeth Dickinson, 69
 Elizabeth Gladys, 43, 69
 Elizabeth Sutton, 50
 Ellen, 117
 Ellen Cammack, 84
 Ellen Dabney, 52, 84
 Emma Estelle, 48, 75
 Emmett Burke Collins, 36, 56, 57, 122
 Emuella Harris Collins, 31, 46
 Estelle Lewis, 50, 80, 160
 Eugene Athol, 45, 71, 124, 168, 169
 Eugenia Avery, 47, 62, 79, 91, 153, 154
 Mrs. Florence, 120
 Florence Baptist, 84, 85, 121, 152, 163
 Floyd Jeter, 60
 Frances "Fanny", 16, 19, 20, 26
 Frances Lee, 62, 90
 Garnett Lyons, 94
 George, 113
 George Davis, 40, 62, 79, 90, 91, 92, 190
 George Davis, Jr., 62, 90
 George Percy, 45, 71
 George Richard, 27, 35
 George Robert, 31, 44, 45, 49, 71, 76, 113, 117, 124, 147, 149, 150, 156, 157, 179, 182, 185
 Mrs. George Robert, 134
 George Todd, 19, 20, 29, 30, 31, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 51, 80, 83, 116,

Collins (*cont.*)

129, 149, 151, 159, 168, 174, 176, 177,
178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 187
George Waverly "Mike", 36, 57, 122,
123, 167, 168
Gordon, 62, 90
Grace, 63, 92
Grace Estelle, 40, 62
Gwyndolyn, 62, 91
Harriet, 38, 39, 61
Harry T., 39, 60, 190
Hattie Allen, 43, 60, 61, 69
Helen Marie, 78, 100, 119
Herbert Ivay, 43, 69
Herbert Ridgeway, 19, 77, 99
Ione Bertrande, 36, 57, 58
J. W., 125, 157, 178
J. Hunter, 90
James, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 16, 18, 19,
26, 27, 28, 29, 35, 48, 143, 185
James, Jr., 19, 27
James Bernard "Bunny", 49, 78, 100,
117, 119, 117, 139
James Bernard, Jr., 78
James C., 117, 150
James Clarence, 52, 82, 102, 122
James Clayton, 31, 43, 179
James Ruffin, 45, 71, 73, 112, 121
James Richard, 82, 102
Jane "Jenny", 16, 21
Jane Thompson, 20, 27
Jeanette Rawlings, 52, 84, 117
Jenny, 18, 26, 143
Jeremiah, 12, 16, 22
Joe, 113, 169
John, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16,
18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 27, 28, 34, 43,
60, 146, 149, 174, 175, 185, 189
John Herbert, 47, 75, 125, 189, 190
John L., 33
John R., 22
John Robley, 48, 73, 75, 113, 114
John W., 179
John Walter, 29, 43, 69, 94
John Welford, 31, 47, 74, 75, 116
John Wood, 38, 60
Joseph, 147, 149, 186
Joseph D., 39, 61
Joseph Page, 50, 80
Joseph Todd, 20, 28, 29, 36, 37, 38,
39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 62, 79, 129, 130,
113, 174, 175, 178
Joseph Todd, Jr., 29, 39, 61, 62, 63,
176
Joseph Todd, III, 39, 62
Josephine Todd, 62, 92
Josiah, 18, 23, 24, 25, 26, 143, 144
Judith Mowry, 94
Julia F., 29, 41, 66

Collins (*cont.*)

Julia Magruder, 43, 69
Julia Thornton, 50, 80, 159, 160
Julian Augustus, 31, 49, 62, 52, 79,
84, 91, 150, 152, 154, 179
Kate, 40, 63
Kate W., 93
Katherine Davis, 61, 62, 63, 79
Katherine "Kitty" Elizabeth, 82, 102
Katherine G., 81, 101, 102,
Leonard Martin, 43, 68
Lewis, 16, 20, 22, 113, 120, 121, 143,
144
Lewis Edgar, 52, 83, 117, 123, 129
Lewis Garland "Billy", 49, 78, 117
Littlebury Calhoun, 43, 68
Lizzie, 113
Lizzie Dickinson, 40, 62, 90
Lucille Burton, 50, 81, 160
Lucinda "Lucy", 16, 21, 22, 32
Lucinda "Lucy" F., 19, 20, 27, 28
Mrs. Lulu, 123
Maggie Wright, 76, 77, 78
Manly Allen, 43, 68
Margaret, 16, 18, 23, 25, 26, 113
Margaret "Maggie", 49, 53, 85
Margaret A., 179, 187
Margaret Ann, 31, 43, 44, 69
Margaret Catherine, 36, 57
Margaret "Maggie" D., 29, 41, 137
Margaret Elizabeth, 49, 76
Margaret Ellen, 78
Margaret Wright, 117
Margret, 143
Maria Edward, 53, 84, 73
Martha, 13
Martha J., 178, 179, 187
Martha "Mattye" Pendleton, 50, 80
Mary, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 22
Mary "Polly", 19, 27
Mary Carolyn, 92
Mary Elizabeth, 63, 92
Mary Lewis, 79, 100, 159
Mary Lou, 35, 54, 55,
Mary Louise, 38, 57, 59, 60
Mary Ridgley, 52, 81, 84
Mary Todd, 27, 34, 37, 38, 59, 60,
186
Mildred "Millie" Penn, 27, 34, 53,
54, 55, 56, 70, 186
Mary Virginia "Dollbaby", 49, 78
Nancy, 68
Nancy Ann, 20, 28
Nannie Allen, 42, 66, 67, 68, 69
Nannie Allene, 81, 101
Nannie Ashby, 52, 84, 152
Nannie Rawlings, 81, 82, 83, 84
Ogenia Ellen Burk, 31, 46, 179
Olivia Gordon, 40, 63, 92

Collins (*cont.*)

Page Mountcastle, 82, 102, 122
 Patricia, 68
 Pearl Catherine, 36, 57, 122, 167, 168
 Peggy, 18, 26, 143
 Phebe, 16, 22, 20, 29
 Rebecca, 113
 Rebecca Coleman, 45, 71, 124
 Rebecca "Rebe" Coleman, 52, 83
 Rebecca J., 156, 157
 Rebecca Linda, 78
 Rebecca "Bec" Louise Jane, 49, 77
 Rena Harwood, 47, 74, 73, 75, 125, 157, 158
 Richard Grimes, 82, 101
 Richard Grimes, Jr., 101
 Robert, 16, 22, 33
 Robert "Bobby" Carroll, 101
 Robert Emmett, 27, 35, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 89, 185, 187
 Robert Hugh, 50, 80, 160, 168
 R. W., 178
 Robert Walter, 42, 68
 Robert Wood, 29, 39, 42, 61, 66, 67, 68, 69, 90
 Ruby S., 100
 Rufus Milton, 62, 91
 Ruth T., 102, 122
 Ruth Virginia, 82, 102
 Sallie, 119
 Sallie Boxley, 39, 61
 Sallie Campbell, 75
 Samuel Dickerson "Dixie", 36, 57, 123, 125, 167, 168
 Sarah, 16, 22
 Sarah "Sallie" Coleman, 29, 40
 Sarah Jennetta, 31, 44
 Sarah Louise, 27, 35, 38, 60, 185
 Sarah "Sadie" Muse, 36, 57
 Susan, 174
 Susan Virginia, 40, 63
 Susan Wood, 29, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43
 Sussannah, 16, 22, 32, 33, 34
 Susie Belle, 62, 90
 Susie B. Robinson, 61, 90
 Susie G., 100, 101
 Thomas, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 16, 122, 143
 Thomas, Jr., 12, 14, 16, 17, 18, 23, 25, 26
 Thomas, III, 18, 25
 Thomas Maury, 36, 57, 123
 Thomas "Tom" Todd, 38, 60
 Todd, 91
 V. Van, 43, 69
 Victorine G., 78, 99
 Virginia, 40, 63
 Widow, 9
 Walter, 81, 101

Collins (*cont.*)

Welford, 113
 William, 7, 8, 9, 12, 13
 William "Bill" Alexander, 82, 101
 William Alexander, Jr., 101
 William Allen, 78
 William Festus, 43, 69
 William Joseph, 31, 47, 75, 76, 77, 78, 99, 113, 117, 138, 139, 150, 179
 William Joseph, Jr., 49, 77
 William Joseph, III, 76
 William "Billy" Valentine, 101
 William Garnett, 50, 81
 Collins Family, 136
 Collins Family Bible, 19
 Collins' Mill, 138
 Collins' Pond, 138
 Collins' Store, 134, 175, 176
 Colorado Springs, Colo., 91
 Concord Baptist Church, 111, 192
 "Concord House", 191
 Coniers, Timothy, 7
 Connely, Florence "Flossie", 65
 Conway, John, 173
 Coghill, Evelyn, 56
 E. W., 123
 S. G., 56
 Cooke, Anne Nelson, 32
 Frances, 32
 William, 32
 Corbin, Va., 135
 Corinth Church, 192
 Corr, Rev. T. R., 64, 65
 Cottonwood Creek, 147, 148
 County Line Baptist Church, 29, 39, 40, 42, 63, 64, 65, 66, 94, 118, 192
 Councilor, Rev. Homes J., 95
 Cousins, Vivian, 99
 Cox, Lamar Fleming, 92
 Mary Elizabeth, 92
 Crawford, Dorothea, 175
 Crew, Iota Kirk, 85
 Crittendon, Mr., 73
 Cross, Elizabeth B., 29, 30
 Crutchfield, Martha, 13
 Rachel, 13
 William, 13
 Croxton, 40, 41
 Curtis, Miss, 33
 Cornelia, 119
 Cutler, Landon A., 47, 48, 72, 74, 192

D

Davenport, Mr., 90
 Davies, Annie S., 59, 89
 Dickerson Maury, 89, 107, 125
 Elwood Dunn, 57, 60, 89, 125
 Mrs. Elwood Dunn, 122, 123

- Davies (*cont.*)
 Elwood Dunn, Jr., 60, 89, 106, 107, 125
 Elwood Dunn, III, 89, 106
 Hampton Collins, 106, 107, 125
 Joseph S., 59, 89
 Joseph Whitten, 107
 Lucy "Lou" Belle, 89, 107, 125
 Mary Hudson, 59
 Mary L., 60, 89
 Nancy Mae, 107
 Davis, Abram Wilson, 41, 42, 64, 65, 66, 132
 Ann, 66
 Charles, 42, 66
 Cornelius H., 42, 66
 D. D., 123
 George, 39, 42, 46
 George W., 41
 Georgiana, 66
 Jean, 66
 John Franklin, 42, 65, 66, 133, 137
 Joseph Todd, 42, 65
 Joseph Wilson, 66
 Julia Collins, 41, 64, 65, 132
 Juliet, 66
 Katherine "Kate", 39
 Maggie D., 42, 65
 Margaret, 66
 Nancy, 66
 Rena W., 42, 64
 Sallie W., 42, 66, 94
 Sherwood, 42, 66
 Rev. Stephen, 21
 Sudie V., 42, 65
 Virginia, 41
 Virginia Collins, 89, 107
 William Franklin, 66
 Wilson, 66
 DeJarnette, Ann, 133
 Anna B., 135
 Ed. T., 168
 Lt. H. M., 107
 James C., 181, 182
 J. W., 123, 124
 Mrs. J. W., 168
 Lucy, 181
 Mary, 133
 Delaware, Gov. Lord, 5
 Demopolis, Ala., 57, 91, 92, 188
 Denver, Colo., 62, 68, 92
 Detroit, Michigan, 96
 Dew, Mary, 73
 Phillip A., 133, 177, 178
 Dickinson, C. R., 73, 111
 Elizabeth, 43
 Robert, 32
 Digges, Mary, 176
 S. E., 181
 Digges (*cont.*)
 Sarah E., 145
 W. C., 151, 156
 Dillard, George, 7
 Dinwiddie County, Va., 85, 122
 Gov., 11
 Dismuker, James, 8, 14, 16
 "Dixon Place", 49, 62
 Doge Indian Town Branch, 9, 11
 Dorsey, Catherine Collins, 72, 150, 187
 Charles Ridgely, 44, 45, 69, 72, 131, 151, 152, 179, 181, 187
 Charles Samuel Worthington, 45, 46, 72
 Corbin, 169
 Debrah Worthington, 94
 Estelle S., 70, 94
 George Ridgely, 44, 69, 70, 94, 115, 121, 123
 John W., 46
 Mrs. Margaret A., 75, 113, 114, 150
 Margaret Comfort Worthington, 70, 94
 M. P., 45
 Mary Ridgely, 46, 72
 Ridgely Corbin, 70, 94
 Samuel, 46
 Dorsey Family, 45
 Doswell, Va., 55, 58, 70, 71, 89, 96, 106, 122, 123
 Douge Town Bridge, 8
 Douge Indians, 10
 Douglas, Clemeunt Trainum, 75
 Douglass, Hattie May, 75
 Dunvant, Thelma, 97
 Durham, N. C., 104
 Durrett, 174
 Mattie L., 137
 "Duvall. Plantation", 148
- E
- Easley, Dr. J. Allen, 96
 "Edge Hill", 66, 137
 Edmunds, Dr., 96
 Mrs., C. W., 96
 Margaret Julia, 96
 "Edmundsbury", 48, 75
 Elliott City, Md., 46
 Elliott, Rev. James, 21
 John, 37
 "Elmwood", 78
 Elwood, Indiana, 104
 Emerson, Martha, 20
 Emmaus Christian Church, 34, 35, 45, 46, 47, 56, 73, 82, 116, 192, 193
 England, Rev., 101
 John William, 134
 Ennis, W. E., 154, 157

Enon Church, 192
 Essex County, Va., 9
 Eubank, Rev. J. G., 55, 56
 Evans, Marvin Davis, 102
 Olaus Bowdoin, 102

F

Faber, Lewis Joel, 81
 Susie Gray, 81
 Fairfax County, Va., 29
 "Fair View", 72, 137
 Farish, James, 12
 Robert, 10, 11
 Farmington, Ga., 51
 Fauntleroy, H. T., 177
 Fawell, Reed M., 100
 Fayette County, W. Va., 54
 Feagins, Rev. W. M., 75
 Fehler, Margaret Leona, 94
 File, Va., 48, 75, 135
 Finfer, Dorothy, 89
 Fletcher, Francis, 143
 Fletcher, Lowell, 86
 Lowell Wayne, 86
 Flippo, Rev. Albert R., 44, 59, 192
 J. A., 152
 Flippos, Va., 112
 Florala, Ala., 92
 Florida, 102
 "Forest Hill", 51
 Fort Myer Heights, 159, 160
 Fort Payne, Ala., 92
 Fortu, Delphia, 22
 Foster, Edith, 103
 Fox, Richard Woolfolk, 54, 58, 77, 193
 Franklin, Va., 85, 103, 122
 Fredericksburg, Va., 58, 84, 85, 94, 97,
 104, 112, 114, 120, 121, 122, 124
 Free Union, Va., 76
 Freeman, Lucy Mae, 87
 Robert, 87
 Frick, Betsy Page, 81, 100
 George, 81, 100
 Frizell, George, 3
 Fukuaka, Japan, 61

G

Gaither, Colonel George R., 45
 Gallion Baptist Church, 188, 189, 190,
 191
 Gallion, Ala., 47, 54, 57, 61, 63, 67, 69,
 75, 85, 90, 91, 122, 123, 188, 191
 Garnett, Isabella, 53, 54
 Garth, G. M., 77
 Irene, 77
 Victorine Leavelle, 77

George, H. H., 136
 King, 11
 Lucy, 178
 Georgia, 99
 Gettysburg, 118
 Gibson, Annie, 33
 Gilbeat, Edith C., 159
 Gillespie, Miss, 32
 Gilmons, 181
 Glascock, David Clarence, 58
 David Collins, 58
 Mrs. D. C., 122, 123, 125
 Mahlon, 58
 Gloucester County, Va., 38
 Godfrey, Lila, 68
 Golansville, Va., 87, 134, 138
 Goochland County, Va., 23
 Goodman, William, 6
 Goodloe, Rev. John, 26
 Goodwin, Bettie, 33
 Mrs. T. E., 191
 Gordon, Addison, 32
 Jennie Hammond, 83
 John, 83
 Mrs. Walter H., 117
 Gordon, Walter H., Jr., 83
 Gordon, William H., 83
 Goring, John, 5
 Gouldin, John, 173
 Milton, 55
 Gravatt, Joanna Clarke, 98
 R. Lewis, 121
 William Campbell, 98
 William Lewis, 98
 William Lewis "Billy", Jr., 98
 Gray, Maria W., 180
 R. F., 107
 Silas, 180
 Grayham, Robert, 13
 Capt. William, 13
 Green, Emma, 89
 W. W., 124
 "Green Falls", 77, 99
 Greenlawn Cemetery, 64, 81
 Greensboro, Ala., 39
 Griffith, Rev., 99
 Grimes, William Alexander, 81
 Ground Squirrel Church, 192
 Guardian Bonds, 185
 Guinea Station, 162
 Guiney, William, 129
 Gwaltney, Rev. L. W., 190

H

Hale County, Ala., 28, 38, 39, 60, 62,
 68, 79, 146, 147, 177
 Haley, Ada Todd, 77
 Rev. Carl, 103

- Haley (*cont.*)
 Charles, 87
 Guy, 87
 Rev. L. J., 38, 39, 79, 193
 Hall, W. W., 162
 Hampton, Va., 88, 89, 105, 106, 125
 Hampton, John, 12
 Hancocke, William, 5
 Hanover County, Va., 13, 29, 39, 55, 83,
 89, 103, 122, 129, 146, 173, 192
 Hanrick, Rete, 106
 Hansborough, Rev. E., 32
 Hargrave, John, 173
 Lucy, 86, 73
 R. S., 181
 Harris, Dr. Alexander, 32
 Clodius, 32
 Elizabeth "Betsy", 22, 33
 Henry, 22, 32, 33, 34
 Henry, Jr., 22, 32
 Henry Herbert, 32
 James, 33
 Jane, 33
 Jeremiah Collins, 22, 32
 Jeremiah Malcolm, 33
 John, 22, 33, 34
 Judith, 32
 Louisa, 33
 Malcolm, 32
 Mary, 32
 Mary Ann, 32
 Mrs. Mary Hiter, 33
 Robert, 33
 Rev. Samuel, 32
 Susan, 32
 Thomas, 22, 33
 Thomas Hugh, 33
 Unity, 32
 William Henry, 32
 Harrison, Rev. Lawrence C., 98
 Hart, Mrs. E. G., 72
 Henry, 33
 James, 33
 Jane, 33
 Janet, 33
 Jesse, 33
 John, 33
 Judith, 33
 Judith Crew, 32
 Malcolm, 32, 33
 Sarah, 32
 Susan, 33
 William J., 33
 Harwood, Dr. G. M., 123
 Garland, M., 157
 James C., 157
 John E., 73
 Mary W., 158
 Hawes, Miss, 29
 Eunice "Nicie", 29
 Hawkins, Rev. E. P., 52
 Haynes, Andrew F., 54
 Andrew J., 54
 Sam, 80
 Tabitten, 54
 Hays, Mrs. Estelle, 169
 Haywood County, N. C., 57
 Head, Annie Floy, 76
 Frank Marcena, 76
 Mrs. Margrate, 169
 Mrs. Q. M., 117
 Quintus "Quint" Marcena, 76
 Head Family, 76
 "Hedge Hill", 62
 Henderson, James T., 180
 Lewis, 86
 Scott W., 85
 Scott W., Jr., 86
 William, 20
 Henderson's Mill, 27, 34
 Henrico County, Va., 77, 82
 Hewlett, Richard, 8
 "Hickory Grove", 30, 31, 43, 44, 46,
 47, 49, 51, 52, 53, 72, 74, 75, 76,
 82, 84, 97, 113, 116, 117, 122, 129,
 150, 151, 176
 Hinton, W. Va., 54
 Hite, W. Delham, 104
 Hill, William, 12
 Hill, Annie Rebecca, 102
 Hinton, Eunice, 91
 Hockoday, Richard, Jr., 174
 Hiter, Hugh, 32
 Mary, 32
 Hogan, Edwin, 179
 William, 135
 Hogans, Edmund, 173
 Martha A., 173
 Holloman, Rev. H. Curtis, 99
 "Holly Hill", 134, 177
 Hollywood Cemetery, 81, 82, 84
 Holt, Elizabeth, 5
 Mrs. Mary, 5
 William, 5
 Home Guards of Caroline 1917-18, 53,
 57, 70
 Hog Island, 4
 Hood's Nursery, 82
 Hood, Annie Collins, 102, 116
 Mrs. Kent, 117
 Kent Williams, 82, 102
 Mary Rawlings, 82, 102
 William Taylor, 82
 Horeb Baptist Church, 192
 Houma, La., 68
 House, Marvin, 108

Howard, Annie, 89, 106
 Annie Wright, 106
 Rosa M., 89
 William, 89, 106
 William Harrison, 88, 89, 125
 Howard County, Md., 45
 Howell, Alexander Gibson, Jr., 103
 Alexander Gibson, III, 103
 Bertha, 62
 Hubbard, Frederick Thornton, 84
 James Frederick, 84
 Mary Ann, 84
 Hudgins, Capt., 37
 Houlder, 177
 Robert, 175
 Hudson, Paul, 124
 Hundley, Rev. J. B., 82
 Hunt, Edwin C., 95
 Ellen Green, 95
 "Hunter's Hill", 79
 Huntington, W. Va., 53
 Hyatt, R. W., 177
 Sallie T., 57
 Mrs. T. O., 122, 123, 125, 168
 Thomas Orin, 57
 Thomas R., 57

I

"Ideal," Va., 48, 49, 75, 76, 77, 78, 113, 117, 138
 Ideal Post Office, 49
 Independence Church, 192
 Isle of Wight County, Va., 7
 Ivy, Va., 121
 Ivy Cliff, 134

J

"James Manning Land", 147
 Jameson, David, 13
 Jamestown, Va., 4, 6
 Jackoles, Rev. Norman, 107
 Jackson, Benjamin Franklin, 83
 Ira H., 83, 103
 Mrs. I. H., 117
 Mary Armstrong, 83, 103
 Nancy Rawlings, 83, 103
 Rebecca Collins, 103
 Jacksonville, Fla., 68
 Jacksonville, N. C., 83, 104
 Java, Indonesia, 104
 James City County, Va., 7
 Jesse, Annie Collins, 100
 Annie G., 159
 Annie Thornton, 79
 Ann H., 176
 Catherine, 27, 34, 35, 38, 54
 Mrs. Charlie, 124

Jesse (*cont.*)

Charles Ridgeley, 79, 100
 Charles Thomas, 79, 100, 174, 175, 176, 185, 186
 Mrs. C. T., 168
 Emily, 176
 Fannie, 54
 Frances Anne, 176
 George T., 176
 James "Jim" M., 54
 John, 176
 Joseph, 79, 176, 185, 186
 Joseph Edmund, 79
 Lizzie, 79
 Martha Ella, 79, 100
 Mary M., 176
 Ned, 79
 Peter T., 79
 Richard, 176
 Robert, 176, 185, 186
 Sarah, 176
 William P., 176
 Jeter, Alice, 60
 Ben, 123
 Blanche B., 56, 87
 C. T., 56
 Ellen, 56, 87
 Evely, 56
 Fannv., 60
 George R., 56, 87
 Henry, 56, 87, 123
 Sidney R., 60
 Thomas B., 56, 87, 135, 136, 164
 W. R., 135, 136
 Johns, Rev. L. H., 28, 192
 Johnson's Island, 42
 Johnson, Dr., 120
 Annie Mae, 97
 Dr. C. S., 104
 Jane Dalney Lipscomb, 51
 Judith Ann, 51
 Lewis, Esq., 51
 Thomas, 93
 William, 9
 William A., 93
 William A. "Gilly", Jr., 93
 William Stanley, 104
 Jones, Annie Broaddus, 70
 John, 12, 37
 Thomas, 9, 12
 Jordan, Mary Lucy, 81

K

Kane, Edwin Kent, 176
 Kay, H. L., 121
 Kemper, Rev. George W., 83
 Kent County, England, 3
 Kentucky, 192

Kernall, Moses, 8
 Kidd, Nannie Collins, 104
 John, 84
 Mary Florence, 84, 104
 Robert, 84, 104
 Mrs. Robert, 117
 Robert Rawlings, 84, 104
 William, 173
 Kidds Fork, Va., 75, 78, 99, 117, 138
 King, Mr., 182
 King Charles I, 3, 4
 King George County, Va., 19
 King & Queen County, Va., 7, 8, 9, 12,
 13, 14, 15, 25
 King William County, Va., 9, 10, 15,
 56, 60, 98, 105, 192
 "Knopf", 27, 34, 35
 Knopf, C. E., 121
 Kobe, Japan, 61
 Korb, Cynthia "Cindy", 106
 Donald Lee, 106
 Mrs. Frances, 124
 Kenneth Edward, 106
 Mac, 106
 Kragel, Rev. F. L., 41
 Kyoto, Japan, 61

L

Ladysmith, Va., 64, 118, 129
 Laine, Rev. A. W., 124
 Lake, Annie, 88, 105
 Clara H., 156
 Clara Wright, 105
 John B., 88
 Julian, 88, 105
 Julian S., 88, 105
 Sarah E., 88
 Lakewood Cemetery, 35, 37, 44, 45, 50,
 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 70, 71, 79, 81, 85,
 87, 88, 89, 100, 105, 106, 114, 121,
 122, 124, 168
 "Landor", "Landall", 28, 37, 64, 129,
 130, 173, 178
 Lane, Robert, 6
 Laughlin, Thomas, 8, 9
 Lawne, Christopher, 3
 Lawnes Creek Parish, 3, 5, 6
 Lawrence, John G., 179
 Leadbetter, Doris Mae, 107
 Lebanon Church, 192
 Lee Maury High School, 94
 Lefew, Bessie, 101
 Lewis, Miss, 19
 Arthur, 177, 179
 Cornelia, 177
 Edward, 7
 Guy, 124
 John, 7

Lexington, S. C., 95
 Liberty Baptist Church, 192
 Lindsey, Emily Jane, 80
 Margaret Page, 80
 Willoughby, 80
 Lindsay, Elizabeth, 29
 Lipscomb, Hon. John, 51
 Margaret Elizabeth, 75
 Liver, Morman L., 69
 Morman L., Jr., 69
 "Locust Grove", 44, 46, 131, 173, 179
 "Locust Hill", 181
 Long, Rev. James, 55, 64
 Rudolph, 123
 Louisiana, 62, 90, 176
 Louisa County, Va., 22, 32, 33, 66, 97,
 111, 192
 Luck, 174
 Elizabeth N., 175
 N. P., 175
 Luke, R. S., 191
 Lumpkin, Thomas, 175, 179
 Lyon, F. S., 149
 Lyons, Garnett, 69

M

Mabile, Mary, 176
 Macon, Ala., 189
 Macon Station, 60
 Maddox, Bettie, 65
 Charles W., 65
 David G., 65
 Madison, George, 181
 Mahon, C. B., 121
 Maidstone, England, 3
 Malone, N. Y., 85, 122
 Mango, Essex County, England, 29
 "Marl Hill", 133
 Marion, Ala., 61, 89, 90, 91
 Marshall, Francis, 20
 Rev. James H., 54
 Martin, Ann, 42
 Cornelia, 32
 Lucy, 42
 Virgie S., 99
 Virginia Mae, 99
 William B., 99
 Mason, Frances, 5
 Mattapony River, 10, 174
 Matthews, Eleanor, 100
 Maury, John W., Jr., 132
 Mayes Swamp, 10
 McBrayer, Jessie B., 191
 McCollum, A. H., 61
 Capt. A. Howard, 90
 A. Howard, Jr., 90
 Catherine, 61, 90
 Mrs. Drucilla "Dru" Elizabeth, 61,

- McCollum (*cont.*)
 89, 90, 107, 190
 Emma Green, 197
 Ida, 61, 90
 John Collins, 61, 90
 John W., 61, 89, 90
 Joseph William, 61, 107
 Katherine, 90, 107
 Phyllis, 61, 90
 McCoy, Edith, 73
 Mary, 93
 McCutcheon, Mell A., 63
 McGuffin, Mrs. J. C., 117
 McKee, Mr., 61
 McKenney, E., 178
 McLane, Herbert O., 81, 168
 Lucille Burton, 81
 McManaway, J. M., 192
 Rev. J. M., 85
 McMinnville, Tenn., 79
 McVay, Eugene Coleman, 97
 Joseph, 97
 Joseph Frank, 97
 Joseph Frank, Jr., 97
 Mrs. Ogenia, 123
 Theresa, 97
 Melton, Rev. B. H., 78
 W. T., 190, 191
 Memhennitt, Gladys, 103
 Meridan, Miss., 89
 Miami, Fla., 169
 Mickleberry, Robert, 12, 16
 Middleburg, Va., 121
 Milford, Del., 59
 Milford, Va., 9, 11, 27, 34, 35, 49, 53,
 56, 86, 129, 136, 153, 156, 164, 177,
 180
 Miller, Billy, 34
 "Millers House", 191
 Millican, Rev. C. K., 88
 Mills, John, 12
 Minarchi, Nick, 135
 Mineral, Va., 97
 Mitchell, Andrew, 26
 Hugh, 144
 John, 26
 Reuben, 26, 144
 Mitchell Family, 26
 Mitchell's Shop, 137
 Moji, Japan, 90
 Moncure, 178
 William A., 131
 Montevallo, Ala., 92
 Montgomery, Ala., 92
 Moody, Rev. Archer, 21
 Moore, R. M., 191
 Thomas, 3
 Moresfield, Mass., 102
 Morrison, Charles Taylor, 102
 Frederick Kimball, 102
 George Stanley, 102
 "Morven Plantation", 32
 Moseley, C. E., 190, 191
 Motley, Rev. George W., 30
 Mowry, Virginia, 94
 Mount Baker Presbyterian Church, 108
 "Mount Pleasant", 50, 135
 "Mount Tea Rose", 42, 132
 "Mount Zephyr", 50, 135
 Mt. Carmel Baptist Church, 111
 Mt. Vernon, 120
- N
- Nagasaki, Japan, 61
 Nansemond County, Va., 75
 Nash, Benjamin H., 177
 Nelson, Louisa, 33
 Marcella, 33
 William, 144
 New Church, 8
 New Jersey, 103
 New Kent County, Va., 7
 New York, 88, 92, 178
 Newmen, Rev. Hunter, 116, 124
 Newport News, Va., 98
 Newton, 174
 Arthur Jackson, 69
 Samuel, 5, 7
 Nixon, Kathleen, 62
 Noble, Susie, 84
 Thomas N., 84
 Thomas Williard, 84
 Norfolk, Va., 102
 Norment, William, 173
 Northampton County, Va., 3
- O
- Odom, Amy W., 93
 Richard B., 93
 Richard Lee, 93
 Old Hood Homeplace, 82
 Old Salem Baptist Church, 48
 Olive, Dr. Eugene, 96
 Orange County, Va., 33
- P
- Paige, Va., 41
 Panama Canal Zone, 124
 Parker, Cornelia, 63
 F. E., 63
 Mrs. Floyd, 131
 James, 63, 119
 Parr, Ada White, 41, 64
 Fannie Alice, 88

Parr (*cont.*)

John, 41, 137
 John H., 41, 64, 137
 Julian Baylor, 107
 Kenneth Baylor, 108
 Maggie Collins, 64
 Mary, 41
 R. A., 88
 Robert Baylor, 107
 Rosa L., 88
 Parsons, W. Va., 84
 Partlow, Va., 65
 Patrick, Jennie M., 72
 Payne, Mr., 73
 Payton, Mr., 90
 Pavy, John G., 37
 Pearce, Rev. John L., 87
 Pendleton, Elizabeth Page, 50
 Edmund, 48, 50
 John, 144
 Rev. Philip, 23
 Pennsylvania, 99
 Penola, Va., 34, 35, 44, 46, 47, 49, 50,
 52, 56, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 78, 82, 84,
 87, 96, 97, 98, 113, 116, 122, 125,
 161, 164, 181
 "Penola", 135, 150, 177
 Penola Station, 178, 179
 Perquimans County, N. C., 83
 Piedmont, Ala., 152
 Pike, Joseph D., 98
 Linda Louise, 98
 Shirley Ann, 98
 Warren, 98
 "Plain View", 138
 "Pleasant Hill", 150, 179
 Pope, Richard, 21
 William B., 21
 William D., 21
 "Popular Grove", 116
 Popular Inn, 55, 136
 Porter, Mrs. H. E., 72
 Powell, William, 23
 Powers, David, 37
 Powhatan County, Va., 53
 Prairieville, Ala., 116
 Pribble, Rev. John L., 57
 Prince William County, Va., 58, 99
 Proctor, Pearl, 97
 Tom, 37
 "Prospect Hill", 137
 Providence Baptist Church, 192
 Pullen, Rev. Richard Garland, 107

Q

Quarles, Rev. H. L., 70
 Rev. James C., 70, 192
 Robert, 173

R

Rains, Roper, 124
 Randolph, James, 58, 59
 Nancy, 58
 Roy, 58
 Randolph Plantation, 147
 Rawlings, Alfred, 51
 Ashby, 51
 Clara, 51
 Edmonia, 51
 Lewis, 51
 James L., 51
 Jane S., 51
 Judith Ann, 51
 Nannie J., 51
 Redd, Mordecai, 11
 Reedy Mill Baptist Church, 192
 Rethden, Demis, 6
 Revolutionary War Services, 15, 16, 19,
 27
 Reynolds, Dr. G. A., 121, 123
 Reynolds Family, 46
 Richmond, Va., 75, 76, 78, 80, 81, 82,
 83, 84, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 106,
 107, 108, 115, 117, 125, 158, 177
 Ridgely Family, 46
 Ritter, Rev. L. M., 97, 98, 102, 105, 116,
 120, 121, 123, 124, 125
 Riverview Cemetery, 76, 98
 Rhodes, Cecil, 64
 Roanoke, Va., 104
 Roane, Rev. W. G., 51, 53
 Robbins, J., 23
 John, 144
 Robertson, Rev. E. W., 123
 Mrs. Olivia Gordon, 39
 Susie Belle, 61
 "Rodney", 28, 58, 148
 Rogers, Bessie Haskins, 101
 Ina Bell, 101
 Jackson Kemp, 101
 Rowe, E. H., 134, 156
 Rev. E. H., 88
 Rev. John G., 58
 Mary E., 33
 "Rose Cottage", 31, 179
 Roslyn, Va., 113
 Round Oak Baptist Church, 192
 Rubey, Mrs. Ann Todd, 19
 Rush, Mary B., 81
 Russell County, Va., 20
 Ruther Glen, Va., 120
 Ryan, Miss, 33
 Ryland, Rev. J. S., 65

S

Sacre (Sacrey or Sacra), Ann Collins,
 20

- Sacre (*cont.*)
 James, 20, 21, 143, 144
 John, 21
 Kesiah, 20
 Mary, 21
 Turner, 21
 Sadler, Rev. S. Lee, 101
 Saint Margaret's Episcopal Church, 192
 Saint Margaret's Parish, 192
 Sale, Miss, 113
 Alice B., 48
 Douglas Wayne, 99
 Elizabeth Broaddus, 48
 George Wright, 77, 99
 Mrs. J. W., 117
 James Winston, 77, 99
 James Winston, Jr., 77, 99
 James Winston, III, 99
 Mrs. Julia, 117
 Rebecca Collins, 99
 Thomas B., 48
 William Thomas, 77
 Salem Baptist Church, 99
 Sallie Collins Smith Memorial Baptist Church, 64
 Salmon, Donald, 106
 Mrs. Donald, 124
 Mary Katherine, 106
 Samuel, Philip, 178, 180
 Sandford, R. D., 191
 Sandidge, W. T., 190
 "Sandy Level Field", 178, 180
 Sanville, Chas. A., 159
 Saunders, Clarice, 86
 Emery, 86
 Fannie, 86
 Frank, 94
 Ira, 179, 180
 James, 32
 Scott, David William, 84, 104
 Dr. D. W., 121
 Mrs. D. William, 121, 122
 David William, Jr., 85, 104
 David William, III, 105
 Florence Baptist, 84, 104
 Frances "Fanny" Doggett, 84, 85, 104
 Jas. A., 154
 Margaret Maria "Peggy", 105
 Maria Collins, 104, 162, 163
 Norman C., 163
 Paul Tucker, 105
 Dr. William, 120
 William, 84
 Scott's Drug Store, 85
 Seaman, William, 178
 Seattle, Washington, 96, 108, 123
 Selma, Ala., 91, 92
 Seward, John, 5, 6
 Shackleford, Edmund, 79
 John, 79
 Rev. John, 20, 192
 Shackleford Family, 175
 Sharpsburg, Md., 58
 Shelley, Phill, 6
 Shelton, Harriett Elizabeth, 74
 Shepard, Major Robert, 6
 "Shepherd's Hill", 177, 178, 180
 Sheridan, Wyoming, 107
 Shingler, Lila Evans "Bettie", 103
 Ship, Thomas, 12
 Shreveport, La., 61, 63, 68, 90, 92
 Shuman, Estelle "Stella" Marie, 70
 F. E., 70
 Nannie J., 70
 Shumansville, Va., 97
 Skinker, Catherine, 105
 Elizabeth, 21
 Slash Church, 192
 Smaley, Mrs. Bob Glassel, 168
 Smartt, Ruby Jean, 79
 Smith, Ada Cameron, 64, 93
 Ada Par, 64, 93
 Mrs. C. T., 40
 Capt. Cornelius Timothy, 40, 118, 130
 Carl, 87
 Cauline, 87
 Clara L., 41, 64, 119, 130, 160
 Conrad T., 93
 Cornelius Timothy, 40, 63, 64, 161, 178
 Cornelius Timothy, Jr., 41, 63
 Dana Cameron, 41, 64, 93
 Frances, 64, 93
 Frankie, 65, 93
 Ira, 95
 James E., 64, 93
 John F., 64
 John Kemp, 93
 John Willie, 64
 John Wood, 65, 93, 94
 Josephine, 65, 93
 Rev. L. E., 93
 Lee Poindexter, 95
 Lilburne Mason, 65, 94
 Louise, 65, 93
 Margaret "Maggie" Collins, 64, 93
 Patricia Wood, 93
 Phyllis, 93
 Rena Davis, 65, 93, 94
 Sallie Collins, 63, 64, 160, 161
 Susie Coleman, 40, 63
 Virginia, 64
 Wilhemina Wood, 64, 93
 Wilson, 65, 93
 Xto., 6
 Smoot, B. F., 121
 E. G., 121
 Smoot's Mill, 180

Sparta High School, 76, 77, 78
 Sparta, Va. 99
 Spotsylvania County, Va., 7, 23, 42, 44,
 51, 52, 53, 65, 118, 121, 144, 174, 179
 Sneed, Israel, 12
 South America, 105
 Southampton County, Va., 85
 South Boston, Va., 101
 South Carolina, 66, 93
 "South Garden", 31, 43, 51, 116, 150, 179
 Southgate, Rev. Herbert S., 103
 South River, 175
 Southwark Parish, 4, 6
 Southworth, George, 175
 Hy, 23
 Isabella, 23
 Lawrence, 53
 Walter, 167
 William, 8, 23
 Spanish, Robert, 8
 Spence, Rev. John, 107
 Spencer, Sue Steele, 67
 Thomas, 15
 William, 6
 William Micajah, 67
 "Spring Hill", 45
 St. Andrew's Cemetery, 28, 35, 38, 39,
 42, 43, 49, 60, 61, 62, 63, 71
 St. Margaret's Parish, 14, 16
 St. Matthew's Cathedral, 107
 Stafford County, Va., 10, 38
 Stanbury, Elizabeth Stuart, 104
 Staples, Dr. James Gwyn, 63
 James G., 92
 James Gwyn, Jr., 63, 92
 Kate Collins, 92
 Stapp, James, 8
 Staunton, Va., 66, 78, 117
 Squillace, Margaret Lois, 108
 Ralph R., 108
 Steele, Bertha Gracey, 67
 Steere, Albert Colwell, 63
 Stephens, Irma Catherine, 101
 Steward, William, 5
 Stone, William, 8
 Stonewall Jackson Shrine, 182
 Suffolk, Va., 118
 Surry County, Va., 3, 4, 7
 Susan, Va., 101
 Sutton, C. W., 146
 Edmund Pendleton, 50
 Elizabeth Lewis "Bettie Lulu", 50
 John C., 50
 Lizzie, 73
 Louis, 73
 Martha Jane Samuel, 50
 Robert, 30, 176
 Sutton Family, 50

Swann, Dr. George F., 132
 S. E., 178
 Samuel, 6, 173
 Wilson, 173
 Sweet, Edgar, 103
 Rebecca Jane, 103
 Thomas Edward, 103

T

Taliaferro, W. G., 121
 Taylor, Geo. K., 146
 H. L., 124
 Lee Ellis, 108
 W. R., 191
 Walter, 68
 William, 108
 William P., 173
 Taylorsville Church, 70, 107
 Taylorsville, Va., 70
 Terrell, Christopher, 21
 George B., 173
 Jesse, 174
 Mamie, 164
 Mary, 21
 Pleasant, 173
 Ray, 98
 Samuel, 175
 Samuel P., 175
 Shilris Wildon, 98
 William Louis, 98
 Willie, 97
 Terrell's Mill, 174
 Texas, 32, 90
 Thacher, J. Hunter, 62
 J. Hunter, Jr., 62, 90
 Thaxted, Essex, 42
 Thilman, Paul, 8
 Thomas, Emma, 82
 Kate, 163
 Pitman, 82
 Ruth Virginia, 82, 102
 Thompkins, Baley, 173
 Thompkin's Spring, 174
 Thomson, John, 14
 Thornton, Annie, 79
 Edmund Taylor, 79
 Robert, 191
 Robert L., 190
 Thorpe, Joseph, 7
 Timberlake, Joseph, 12
 Todd or Tod, Charles, 19
 Clarissa "Clary", 19, 48
 Elizabeth, 19
 Dr. George, 19
 George Thompson, 48, 129, 174, 176
 Mary, 19
 Todd's Tavern, 19
 Tonkin, Florence Virginia, 80

Tooke, John, 6
 "Topping Castle", 130
 Towles, Thomas, 144
 Trainham, Elizabeth, 181
 Larkin, 181
 Tribble, George, 8
 Rev. H. W., 138
 Rev. H. W., Jr., 138
 Ora Thomas, 77
 Tuchahoe Church, 192
 Tuckahoe, N. J., 68
 Tucker, Margaret Virginia, 104
 P. C., 104
 Turner, David Penrith, 92
 David Sinclair, 91
 Joseph Collins Penrith, 91
 Margaret Penrith, 92
 Turpin, Rev. J. O., 58
 Tuscaloosa, Ala., 92
 Tyler, Lucy, 73
 Union Tavern, 46

U

Uniontown, Ala., 91
 United Daughters of the Confederacy,,
 38, 40, 41, 42, 45
 Upper Zion Baptist Church, 192

V

Valentine, Helen Carroll, 101
 John Morgan, 101
 T. C., 156, 166
 T. W., 124, 152, 166
 Vallience, Rev., 107
 VanDorn, Ala., 75
 VanSickle, Peter Daniel, 102, 103
 Varner, Rev., 101
 Vaughan, Mr., 182
 Christyne, 96
 Clarice Juanita, 96
 John Alvin, 96
 John Alvin, Jr., 96
 Mrs. John Alvin, Jr., 123
 Vileboro, 19

W

Wake Forest Baptist Church, 95
 Wake Forest, N. C., 95
 Waller's Church, 51, 53
 Walsenburg, Colo., 89
 Walton, Charles, 93
 Susan Ann, 93
 War of 1812, Services, 21, 27
 Ward, Kate, 63
 Mrs. Mary C., 39
 Ware, Albert G., 39
 Frances C., 39

Ware (*cont.*)

Indiana P., 39
 Jordan P., 39
 Judith T., 39
 Martha L., 39
 Peter H., 39
 Robert C., 19
 Susan Wood, 39
 William Wallace, 39
 Warm Springs, Va., 117
 Washington, D. C., 76, 78, 80, 81, 83, 87,
 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 115, 118, 124, 125
 Webb, Edna Earle Collins, 85, 105
 Edward Lewis, 105
 J. C., 121
 Mrs. Maggie, 120, 121
 Margaret Baptist, 85, 105, 166
 Margaret "Maggie" Collins, 105, 121,
 162, 163, 166, 167
 W. W., 120, 122, 166, 167
 William W., 19
 William "Jack" Walter, 85, 105
 William Walter, Jr., 105
 William Washington, 85, 105
 Webb's Motor Court, 105
 Welch, Va., 120, 134, 191
 Welch, Thos. N., 155
 Wells, Bruce C., 108
 West, Rosser B., 121
 West Point, 104
 West Virginia, 66
 White, Mrs., 190
 A. V., 191
 Ada Estelle, 41
 Austin W., 190
 Chastain, 179
 Chastine, 146
 Daniel, 11
 E. A., 157
 Henry, 9
 Ira, 173
 James L., 174
 John L., 157
 Mary, 9, 11
 Thomas, 8, 12
 William L., Jr., 146
 William T., 135
 Whitmore, Fannie, 33
 Wigglesworth, Huldar M., 44
 Wilch, Thomas N., 181
 Wilds, Ann, 7
 Thomas, 7
 Wilfrey, Rev. Dr. Earle, 83
 Williams, Alberta, 177
 Annie Bella, 82
 A. R., 121
 Mrs. Arthur, 121
 Arthur, 120
 Arthur Brown, 105

- Williams (*cont.*)
 Arthur J., 105
 Rev. C. Fred, 105
 Charles, 5
 Charles H., 105
 Rev. Douglas, 102
 Ida Lou, 98
 John C., 177
 Rev. J. W., 35, 192
 Mary, 5, 6
 Nellie Brown, 105
 Roger, 6
 Willson, Susan, 26
 William, 21, 22, 32
 Wilson, Elizabeth "Betsey", 22, 32
 Isabelle, 66
 James, 26
 James H., 26, 144
 Lucinda "Lucy", 22
 Maggie M., 102
 Margaret "Peggy", 22
 Mary "Polly", 22, 32
 Susan, 144
 President Woodrow, 66
 Wingfield, Rev. Marshall, 77
 Nell, 64
 Winn, Jesse, 137
 Winston Family, 26
 Martha, 26
 Winter, Lorine, 69
 Wise, Hiram Joseph, Jr., 103
 Hiram Joseph, III, 103
 Withers, Ed, 133
 Mary, 133
 Wood, Edmund P., 138
 Susan, 28
 Woodbridge, Va., 58, 123, 125
 Woodfin, Mary S., 158
 Woodford, Va., 41, 64, 87, 96, 123, 157
 Woolfolk, 178
 Angelina F., 177
 Bertram Allen, 80
 Fannie A., 55
 Frances Sophia, 53
 Frank Law, 80
 Jennie Law, 80
 Mrs. J. T., 168
 John, 8, 180
 John W., 180
 Mary E., 180
 Mattie P., 159
 Pichegru, 177
 Richard, 8, 134
 Robert Lucian, 80
 Robert, 123
 Rev. Spilby, 27, 28, 29, 192
 Virginia, 55
 W. A., 55
 World War I, services, 68, 82
 World War II, services, 81, 89, 99, 100, 102, 105, 106
 Wright, 178
 Ann, 28
 Ann D., 28
 Ann H., 178
 Ann J., 30, 178
 Ann Tod, 48
 Anne Elizabeth Jesse, 48
 Annie, 88, 156
 Annie Davies, 59, 87, 88
 Annie Laura, 59, 88
 Annie S., 156
 Benett, 30
 Bennett, 178
 Burton Boutwell, 48
 Catherine, 48
 Cecilene Annette, 71, 96
 Dr. Charles, 48
 Charles Eddie, 124, 156
 Charles Edward "Eddie", 59, 88, 95, 105, 106
 Charles Edward, Jr., 88, 106
 Clara H., 59, 88
 Mrs. Clarence, 73
 Clarissa, 37
 Clarissa Collins, 132
 Clarissa Frances, 28, 36
 Clarissa Jane Collins, 59, 155, 156
 Dorothy Mae, 88, 95, 106
 Durrett, 28
 Elwood J., 124
 Emuella, 77
 Etta, 117
 Eva, 117
 Mrs. Fannie A., 124
 Fannie Parr, 95, 105, 106
 Frances, 88, 106
 George R., 117
 Col. H. S., 125
 Harrell S., 59, 89, 156
 Hester A., 178
 Ida, 117
 James C., 178
 James D., 19, 27, 28, 36, 111, 138
 James D., Jr., 28, 36, 59, 111
 James D., III, 36, 51
 Jane, 28, 88
 John, 37
 Joseph Elwood, 88, 106
 Julian A., 88, 105, 124
 Katherine, 88, 106
 Lina, 117
 Lucinda Collins, 36
 Luther, 28, 181
 Maggie, 113
 Margaret "Maggie" L., 48
 Marrice, 73
 Martha Jane, 30, 178

Wright (*cont.*)

Mary Chewning, 96
 Mary E., 28
 Mary Lizzie, 117
 Minor, 36
 R. B., 180
 Rachel, 28
 Randolph "Randy", 106
 Rebecca, 28
 R. S., 123
 Robert Wright, I, 48
 Robert Wright, II, 48
 Robert Ship, 70, 96
 Robert William, 88, 105
 Reuben, 20
 Sarah M., 111
 Sarah F. M., 36, 59
 Walter S., 178
 Wesley, 28, 177
 William, 28, 37, 59, 132, 175, 176, 180
 William James, 28
 Master Sergeant William R., 124
 W. W., 161
 William W., 89, 156

Wright (*cont.*)

William Wallace, 37, 59, 87, 88
 Willie A., 59, 88, 156
 Wilton M., 36
 Woodson, 173
 Woody J., 59, 87, 156
 Wright's Cemetery, 78
 Wright's Chapel Methodist Church, 28, 59
 Wright's Home, 132
 "Wright's Old Place", 50, 135

Y

Yorktown, Va., 15
 Young, A. L., 123
 Aubrey, 86
 Malcum Bray, 107
 Saddle V., 96
 William, 13
 Mrs. Virginia, 125

Z

Zion Church, 192

